FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

RYMUR

(JONESTOWN)

BUFILE NUMBER : 89-4286 (BULKY 2233)

FF - 5 STATEMENTS RE: LEAVE U.S.
FF - 6 HEALING AFFIDAVITS
FF - 7 AFFIDAVITS - SEXUAL
FF - 8 AFFIDAVITS RE: PATERNITY
FF - 9 AFFIDAVITS RE: TERRORISTS

SUBJECT RYMUR

FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286

SECTION NUMBER

SERIALS BULKY 2233

TOTAL PAGES 98

PAGES RELEASED 98

EXEMPTION(S) USED b7C

FF-5 AFFIDAVITS -
STATEMENTS RE LEAVE U.S.

Sexual Notes/ Summaries continued (Sharon Amos)

JOICY CLARK
-admits she has lesbian feelings/ likes to watch females bodies

RONNIE JAMES:
-attracted to 19 women and 3 men

Michaeleen Brady
-tho she was very upset she said that Pat Patterson wasn't writing to her, she didn't list him on her list of males she was attracted to but instead listed Mike Prokes, Tim Swinney and Bruce Oliver, and the female she listed was Tobi Stone

LUCY Miller:
-hopes she can find a husband sometime / thow don't see anyone here/ she had been hoping she'd find one here

FLORA SANDERS:
said* "I have no desire for no man or woman sexual in no way, but as my sisters and brothers in Christ."

Maud Perkins:
-said she doesn't think she could be sexually attracted to anyone because of all she's gone thru with Irvin. Could relate to someone only for money or to use someone or if she'd get something out of it as she's still wrapped up in herself.

Alvaray Satterwhite:
-likes Mr. Bridgewater, has sexual feelings for him as he's so kind and loving
-hopes someone will come along soon

(I NOTICED THAT JUDY IJAMES WAS MENTIONED SEVERAL TIMES AS SOMEONE PEOPLE, EVEN YOUNG MEN WERE SEXUALLY ATTRACTED TO, ALSO SEBASTIAN MC MURRAY WAS MENTIONED FREQUENTLY)

Cheryl McCall
-had sex in LA with Willie Grady and enjoyed it, took money from him even when she went communal in SF -but refused to have sex with him. He then became involved with Patsy Johnson and went downhill/ Cheryl wonders if she should have gotten the relationship approved
-was attracted to John Harris but decided he wasnot principled
-others that she would be interested in, if she was on that plane, Sebastian McMurray, Danny Kutulas, Larry Schacht, Walter Cartmell
-Danny made advances to her but she thinks he was only teasing

FF-5-a-1

BARBARA FARRELL

-likes Bill Hall but realizes she would have been killed if it hadn't been for you

-Likes Sam Anderson

-worried about Perry when Bill Hall comes/ Perry blames her for his heart trouble and constantly brings up what she has done to him

FF-5-a-2

[redacted]

MAGALINE LYLES:
-attracted to a man in SF, Rx Roy Harris

Zippy Edwards:
-attracted to the little Indian Girl Gabrella as she is such ax sweet child/ would have liked to adopt her/ also attracted to flowers, trees , nature's beauty

SHIRLEY SMITH & BECKY FLOWERS:
-Shirley listed Becky as one person she's attracted to and Becky listed Shirley

67 C

[redacted]
-attracted to x Tina Grimm sexually, Diana Marshall, sexually and her personality, Keith Wright, sexually and personality

Penny Kerns:
-didn't list Andy as one she's sexually attracted to, listed you and Sebastian McMurray

[redacted]
-listed Laura Johnston, Luna Buckley, and Sue Simon as those he's sexually attracted to
-also listed Tom Kice for he's always freindly and Walter Cartmell as he seems to care about Jim's feelings

Rheavenia B~am:
-said the last time she thought she was attracted to someone it lasted 35 years
-now thinks she's out of that stage of having someone. If she changes her mind she will let you know but now she feels her "get up and go got up and went" -

[redacted]
-is bisexual
-problem handling one attraction and that is to Mike Prokes/ has been attracted to him for nearly 1½ years

Ruby Carroll
-there was a man she had sex with in US forx2 7 years/ he wasn't a PT member

Barbara Walker
-primarily attracted to Ronnie James/ more loyalty than anything elseX
-in US Bonnie Beck was the only person who took time x to understand Barbara

FF-5-a-3

[redacted]

[redacted]

Lassie Lang:
-could relate to Etta Thomas & Steve Addison

Hazel Dashiell:
-attracted to Norman Ijames
-admires Henry Mercer

Marylou Clancy:
-attracted to Al Simon, Davis Solomon, Lee Ingram but doesn't flirt with any of these people
-feels there is nothing to gain but much to lose from getting involved with people who have past or present relationships with others

DEE DEE MACON
-sexually attracted to her own imagination/ can imagine any kind of siutation she wishes/ can end it anytime and nobody's hurt

b7C

[redacted]
-likes both male and females
-xx has done lesbian acts before/ x likes breasts
-likes Jerry wilson but not for sexual reasons
-like guys xx that are builty and xxxxxx who are older than she
-not attracted to any particular sister right now

Cordell Neal:
-likes himself
-Danny Marshall because of his black awareness (Cordell was one of the ones that wanted to be sure the advanced socialism class had black teachers as well as white)
-he names all black people he is attracted to except Marilee Bogue

Davis Solomnn:
-wants women to fulfill his selfish ego by having intercourse with him/ named about 23 women plus said there are more/ knows this is counter-revolutionary and feels he will grow out of it

Charles Marshall:
-named several young men and women and also included Mary Rodgers and another senior (light skinned who has a grandson here, think he means Annette Jonexs)

Lois Ponce:
-lists several men and women / really goes into adjectives, "she's a real doll","he's tough" - sounds to me like this is a good sign and a slight difference (tho maybe not much) away from her goody-goody image

FF-5-a-4

[redacted]

LETTERS TO DAD TURNED IN ON 26-1-78

SELF CRITICISM AND CONFESSIONS OF STEALING

Dear Dad, From Helen Johnson-Last Sept. Helen states that she took two sheets and a pair of jeans because someone had taken hers. She also sent out a warm bed spread for herself. (The sheets were sent to Gladys Jackson). She asked you to forgive her because she doesn't mean to cause you more pain.

Dear Dad, From Mary Ford: She took a sheet that had no name on it, that no one claimed in her dorm. She also took a pair of jeans. She said that she would give them back but she doesn't know who they belong to.

Dad: From Renee McCurry: She stole some fruit from the kitchen because she works in there and took special privilege.

To Dad: From Yvonne Morrison: States that she has been stealing constantly because of habits from the states. She stole mostly food. She says,"Because of you I didn't go to jail when I got caught in the store". She says she staals because things of hers are missing and she tries to get it back. She stole underwear, and socks. She would get clothes from the warehouse and people would demand them back when they would see them on her. She says she feels very guilty for this and for not reporting herself. She states,"I think I should really be talked to". She also thinks she should cut down on food because she can't stop herself from eating. It is the only thing she really cares about. "I know that I need help in certain areas".

To Dad: From Francine Crenshaw: She stole a toothbrush from the warehouse when she was working there because she had lost hers. I has also gotten special food: extra cups of tea and she has also told the servers that she didn't get her fruit so that she could have some to eat later. She took special privilege because she didn't think she would get caught. She felt that she wasn't getting enough to eat but she's usually able to get what she wanted..and she felt,"As long as I don't get caught, who cares?" She states,"From now on I will eat only what everyone else is given and no longer take special privilege because it is not fair to everyone and I can stand to lose 20 lbs."

Dad: From Ruby Carroll: She took a cup of sugar from the family and she is very sorry and it will not happen again.

Dear Dad: From Earl Johnson: Earl says thatwhen he was a boy of 14 yrs he tried to be good and was a quiet person. Without any reason, 12 children beat him up they also beat up his little brother. They were sorry later for this. Later, he got a job with the city but was treated so bad that he couldn't trust anyone until he met the one "We call Dad...the most high". He says that all the rest he will trust as long as he can see them because most all men and women will steal, lie and cheat, whether they are black or white. He says that he has had many things stolen from him here from his suitcase; sleeping bags, clothes..."I don't call myself a good fellow...I don't talk much but sometimes I get hostile as hell thinking about the things people do..they walk around and pick fusses. I don't like trouble makers. I am not an angel myself, I have guilt over many things that happen in my life. "I like those that like me, hate those that hate me and will kill those that try to hurt me...love ones sister, brother and friends. I work in the orchard, I have ate fruit that the birds pick holes in..fruit that was soft and mushy.

Dear Dad, From Theo Williams: "I am sorry about last night. I try to do right

(Over)

FF-5-b-1

so hard until I mess up when I think I did something wrong. I like to check it and be sure I have bad thing on my bed..(Not his clothes) I didn't put them there-when guests come, someone saw them he says and he moved them. (Not clear) He says he will make up for this. Thankyou for everything.

Dear Jim: From Magnolia Farris: She found a bar of soap in the shower and kept it after trying to find the owner. Another time, she found a piece of towel on the bridge and again tried to find the owner..she kept stopping people and asking who it belonged to and finally located Ruby Johnson, who told her she could keep it.

Dear Dad: From Penny Silver: When I first came to Jonestown, I took an old scarf I found on the warehouse floor. It was so old that it fell apart the first time that I washed it and this really served me right, considering the guilt that I had over it. I also ate some of Brother Mc Knights greens and cucumbers when I was taking care of him. One time, Mary Tschetter gave me an extra bowl of food. I openly asked for it and she took the bowl and said to let her get it so there wouldn't be any trouble. I felt guilty about this because at that moment I realized I was getting a special privilege and didn't report it. Also, I was afraid to report her as I am sort of scared of her. Also, one morning when I was taking care of Earl McKnight and Steve, I went to get to get their breakfast and Agnes had a plate for me too. It had eggs on it. I knew this was special privilege and I ate it anyway but I felt so guilty that I almost got sick. I also took a grapefruit and this too has caused me a lot of upset and guilt. I took two pairs of jeans that had no names on them and I couldn't find the owners of them. I had lost so much weight and needed clothes and rationalized that it was O.K. but I should have turned them into the warehouse. I feel like such a hippocrite, Dad, and I can't tell you how much I appreciate this opportunity to rid myself of this terrible guilt. I also switched a sheet on Earl McKnight. I gave him a white and kept a pretty purple one to brighten up the Teaching Crew area. If I think of anymore, I will write it up but this is basically it. Oh yes, when I first moved into this area, I found a bottle of aspirin under Don Fields bed. When Carol was sick, I used a few of the aspirin for her for her fever and then I took the bottle back to the nursing office.

Self analysis from Ellie Beam - While I was on the teaching crew I treated Alida Santiago bad and got her in trouble when it was me that did it. and as I analyze myself I see the reason I did it. I was threatened by her and I felt when she got on the Learning crew I would be in competition. I also have an attraction from Alida. I took advantage of getting off on Friday and really acted an ass. Bec. of this I am going to help Penny at night time giving the people on the teaching crew showers and get them organized at the dorm and take on more responsibility and keep my mouth away from gossip. It is bec. I feel insecure of who my friends are. I have my mind on males too much. The last time I wrote up a self evaluation it was bull-shit - I didn't look at myself. Penny talked to me about this and told me I should write this up to you. (Penny said to me, KL, that ## she told Ellie she was going to write Ellie up if Ellie didn't write her self up.)

FF-5-b-2

PERSONAL TO DAD

LEXIE DAVIS IS PROUD TO BE A SOCIALIST, DAD: Turned in 26-1-78

Dear Dad: When I first became a P.T. member I didn't know what meant to be a socialist or communist..had not haard the word until I met you...wish I could have known about socialism when I was young..WOULD BE A BETTER WOMAN TODAY..all I heard about communism was negative and a very little at that...today proud to be a socialist, Dad...I am not very talkative..my words just won't come out right..wish I had the gift to express myself before an audience of people..can think of so much to say until I come befoee an audience...

Thankyou, Dad, for your teaching...when I came to Jonestown five months ago, I feared death...couldn't make myself believe it was a pleasant relief from this hell which we live in...your teachings has helped me to come face to face with the truth..each one of these crises we have had, I have listened very very closely to your teaching..it has helped me to grow stronger and willing to die for what I believe in. Socialism is the only way.

Also, I believe in Revolutionary Suicide for our unabled Seniors and babies is the right way because no body love them the way we do. Thankyou for your love.

25-1-78 MEMORIES THAT LULA RUBIN BROUGHT BACK TO ELSIE BELL:

From Elsie Bell:

Dear Dad: I have heard Lula Rubin and Helen Snell...I have also seen Black people killed, lynced and I also saw the first Black woman electricuted in Vicksburg, Mississippi in 1947-48..they hay cotted (not clear) her from all cemetary-her family could not claim her body..the rich ruler carried her to the swamps and buried her, Dad. That was a black day for me. Dad, I listen to Lula Rubin and Helen Snell..something inside of me was screaming out,"Here I am in Jonestown, being protected by you, Dad".I am so glad to be here in Jonestown and out of the U.S. and don't regret it at all to see these babies growing up healthy and happy, D d. I hear so often, Black people saying they have never suffered, Dad..I don't understand..it was all around me as a child. I had night mares...I did not understand ..not until you came. Before you came, I wondered what would become of the Black people. Dad, it feel like something is crying out inside of me as I think about what is happening in the U.S. Lula brought to my mind, my so-called Mothers sister...she had 14 children and a husband who could not provide for them. She walked the foot logs in the dead of winter..her shoes had holes in them..to go to the plantation owner to work for nothing to bring milk and food left over from the table and this was life for her for 40 years..and when she got too old to walk, she had to move to a little town and there she died. One of her sons at the age of three fell in a large pot of boiling water where they were killing pigs. Her daugher burned to death trying to make a fire in the old pot bellied heater. She dropped some of her babies in the cotton field..some of them were older than I. Lula Rubin brought these memories back to me last night. I am grateful, grateful to be here in Jonestown, Guyana...I will say again...I am grateful!

WORRIED ABOUT HER GRANDMOTHER IN L.A. CAN WORKER CHECK ON HER?

Dad: From Vicky Marshall: Vicky has recieved a letter from her Grandmother (Nettie Jones) and it was a very negative letter. Her brothers and Dad treat her really bad and they all live with her. Vicky is worried about her and wants to know if a Los Angeles worker can look in on her.

Dear Father: From Aurora Rodriguiz: WANTS TO COME TO FREEDOM LAND NOW

12-31-77 Peace and Love. Today, Dec. 31, 1977..the last day of the year of 1977...Father I am so tired...it has been hard, you have made everything possible even to be alive.

Father, I wuld like to go to the P.L. with my 3 grandchildren. Very soon.

Please, Father, Marthea can explain to you in person...can it be possible for me to go to the P.L.? Soon...I am apostolic.

The school system here is something else. I want the children out of this system. The children have passports, shots and all guardian papers signed by their mom. The childrens mom signed papers in March, 1977 in front of Tim Carter and Gloria Rodriquez here in San Francisco. We are ready to go..with you. Thankyou, Father.

FF-5-b-3

SUGGESTIONS AND AGRICULTURAL/GARDEN REPORTS, LIVESTOCK, WOODSHOP

To Dad From ....No Name. That a chopper and pitter be used to grate the vegetation in the garden..there is a question about the electricity. Also Jim Bogue is going to ask Georgetown about the red streak infection in sugar cane. Charlie is supposed to work on the Chopper and pitter situation and give a report at the next agricultural meeting. One half of the transplanted citrus trees will probably go into shock because they were too old. Treatment: Neg B, which is being given to them.

Live Stock Daily Report Jan. 26, 1978 by Jim Murrall

Fed and cared for live stock A.M.
Built feed troughs for pigs
Found lump on one of the heifers jaw
Will keep eye on it to see if it is going to be a problem
Feed and cared for live stock PM
Did some research on cattle

Sawmill from Ron Sines
Production Report for week

Quantity	Items completed
1	Organ bench
1	File box for med. dept.
4	File box for school? dept.
1	Large wood mallet for CT's chain saw
½ doz.	Wedges for CT's chain saw
1	Bench for radio room
1	Cabinet to organize Joe Wilson's glass repairing
1	Ladder for DePino's bunk
1	Mosquito net frame for guest house

Items in progress

4	Egg crates
1	Desk for watch repair
1	Set of brick molds
7	Orange crates

Note from Ron Sines: After Tuesday night rally I have found it much easier to get a hold and control my hostility. I have taken advantage of my position as supervisor and let my hostility flare up when it was not called for.

FF-5b-4

COUNSELLING MATTERS

From Sharon Jones -*Should Lois be asked to participate in the labor and delivery of our guest. She is on the OB team and will probably get upset if not asked. However, she may make her nervous.

There are several people who would like the baby. The couples I know about are Ava Jones, Sandy Jones, Kim Barnett. It probably should be decided soon because Larry expects the baby to be born this week.

From Michaeleen Brady - Carl Barnett just came to me and said he heard that he had been driving too fast. He would not say who told him. He was on my S.A.T. report, and was told to approach me. Three others reported it and I don't feel he should have been told who reported it.

From Bob Kice
RE: His belief that Walter Williams is slacking off in his wood cutting work

Walter Williams is indeed a good worker and very helpful in the kitchen. The only problem is that he has been slacking off considerably in his job as wood-splitter. Gerald Johnson, his supervisor, has been ill since the last crisis and without direct supervision Walter does not stick to wood splitting and I feel the main reason he is helpful as a kitchen server is that he has lost interest in his original function. Bonnie Simon told me that Walter was hanging around the kitchen area for no apparent reason. Eva Pugh also noticed. With Gerald ill and me on patrol there are only two people splitting wood; Walter and Chris Newall, which is the primary reason he cannot be sparred from his wood duties as I explained to Bonnie S. and Loretta C. when they inquired about Walter's help. For several days I have noticed Walter being unproductive (wood wise) and when I ask he gets an attitude. I've been debating on writing him up due to the fact that he has been on Learning Crew twice already and he is half the crew. S.A.T. also noticed wood splitting slacking off, and one reason is that they are running low on wood to split which is why I am running the chain saw for a couple of days. Sorry to submit a negative report after you read a positive one over the P.A.

From Bob Kice
RE: His negative feelings about JEFF CAREY

I also felt that I should report my negative feelings towards Jeff Carey. I've never trusted him, especially state side, with his dad's CIA involvement and what I felt was the special treatment he received. I know I've received special treatment all the years I've been around which sickens me now that I think about it. It's such a good feeling knowing or hoping that I'm not being treated special. I do want to prove myself grown up enough and worthy enough to be dealt with like I need to be dealth with.

Anyway, getting back to Jeff: when I first arrived Tom Kice told me that during the crisis he had been assigned to "Take Out" Jeff is they got you. Needless to say that didn't help my prejudice towards him. I had forgotten until recently that Tom had said that. I can work with Jeff but I really don't care for him or Tom for that matter.

From Versie C. (Perkins)
RE: Problem with Marthea Hicks
Jan. 25, 1978 - Yesterday Marthea claimed I didn't go to the bathroom until 11:00 for diarrhea which was totally wrong. By 11:00 I had been many times. At 9:30 on my break I had to go home and change my underpants because I didn't

FF-5-b-6

(Letter from Versie continued)

make it. Marthea kept up a lot of confusion by saying what she wanted to do and was loud talking Eugene Chaikin - wanted to know why he couldn't do something. I told her Gene didn't owe her an explanation as to why. Marthea mostly would go over much of the work that had been done by other people. She thought Danny and myself were talking about her when we weren't.

I think there is a conflict that is left over from the states. It all started when I was taking care of Maisha. She told Besty she was crazy for letting a counsellor take care of her child and told her to get Maisha back so she could have her and that was done.

PS Becky Flowers was giving instructions as to who was to do what-Marthea would say no - the trees were too heavy and she didn't want to carry them. She did, however, near the end when the banana crew wanted to know why no one on the citrus crew was helping to carry trees.

From Margarita Romano, co-supervisor, Cassava
RE: Cynthia Davis' not working well

I feel it's my responsibility to write to you that I have gotten reports from Jan Gurvich and Tina Turner that Cynthia Davis did not work good at all the last time we were on the Cassava Trip down river. Both of them said that she was slow and sluggish. She was not keeping up pace with the rest of the crew.

I would like to apologize to you for putting off this write up for this length of time but since we are going down river again, I think you should know. My observation from Cynthia's performance while on the job is the same. She is slow and sluggish. Her name was not on the list but she thinks that she is going again.

I told Rob Geig that night when it was first mentioned about going down river — to let Rhonda Page go because of her consistent work habits and her speed and I told him that. Cynthia does not work good and his reply was that he did not want to deal with Rhonda's mouth. I said well, she works good. I think her mouth could have baen curbed for that reason if she knew how important that assignment was. I also think Rob Geig was being unfair about that decision.

Personal Note from Rose
RE: Going back by boat to Georgetown and returning to (think) the U.S.???

Says: Joyce did not mail this letter as you instructed her to do. (letter attached to Rose's daughter from Rose.) It came in with the mail from Georgetown. I am going back by boat when it comes. I will call Angela collect or would you like for me to go get it? I have to go to Georgetown to get my clothes. I do have a one way ticket and return - would cost me about $475.00. I am not anxious to go but will go for you if you like.

(Letter to her dau says: Dear Dau: I do not want you to be worried because I asked for the CC for $3. I am planning to buy and try to have something here, so do not be alarmed or afraid to do as I asked you. I am fine and happy - wish you were hear. Weather is beautiful, etc.)

FF-5-b-5

STEALINGS AND SELF CRITICISMS

Mark Boutte, written on his supervisor evaluation of sawmill

This is my first week supervisor. I was out 2½ days sick. I don't have any hours for my dept. this week but will next week. I am too fast to correct people in the tent. I am self righteous, Mr. good guy who can't make mistakes. I don't like to take criticism frm fellow workers but will. I beat around the bush and I will stop. I should have taken more responsibility before moving to Jonestown. I very seldom confront in meetings. I stop by my home on my work hour to get something on my way back from taking wood out sometimes. In the states I always had to prove myself because of how small I was by getting a hard job and working hard for the cap. system. I never let a big person talk down to me- I always had to stand up. I'm grateful to be here because no matter how small you are you won't be looked down on.

Shirley Smith, criticism written on her work crew evaluation

Occasionally I argue too much with Simpson in front of the crew, and I think this causes others to not take him serious when he gives some job assignment.

From Carol Kerns - I told you before about the bananas and cheese bread but there are other things. I claimed two pairs of jeans from the laundry room because mine had been lost. I also took a pair of panties off the line. I tried to relieve my guilt by thinking others do it, or mine had been taken. I think I am better because I have been given attention because of the traitors in my family. I come off looking good alot because I stayed and they didn't. But I really can't use that because I remember how close I came to moving to L.A. with Jeanette but only you opened my eyes. I also use the fact that I am Penny's daughter. "Poor Carol. she's Penny's daughter." Even though I hate to be called this. I also use it. I see things in myself that are in Penny - that I hate. But more than often I fail to see her good points.

From Lee Ingram - When I first got here and before my things came I ripped off 2 pairs of socks, 1 from Vincent Lopez and another from Karl Newell, after I found them with some of mine and other folk's things.

From Shirley Hicks - I'm not just a thief but a liar. I told the people in the kitchen that I needed a plate for someone else and I ate that and the one they gave me for myself. I will work in the kitchen for one week after work.

From MaryAnn Casanova - Coming to honesty is so difficult and painful for a dishonest person as myself; I feel this guilt so much - I try to reverse this and think how painful it is for someone so honest and truthful to put up with and try to deal with the likes of me. I protect my self image; I am selfish and manipulative. a cleptomanic. I will get my eating in complete check, work harder and inspection committee and sandwich crew.

OVER_____

FF-5-b-7

From Ellen Klingman
RE: GIVING EXTRA FOOD TO THE TOUCHETTES & OTHERS

Last rally you said to write up the guilt we feel and the things we have stolen. One time someone left a bar of soap in the shower and I took it. Later a lady confronted me and asked if I had seen her bar of soap and I lied and said no.

Last rally I covered my ass and other people's. All of us (myself, Linda A, Marvin, Kim, Melanie) would eat eggs. When we make banana bread and have to peel bananas we would eat bananas. Linda has baked special cinnomon rolls, cakes, cookies for Albert. She made Joyce and Charlie lemon pound cakes several times. I am guilty too because like when we would cook cake or some kind of dessert for dinner we would take a special plate over to Joyce. Joyce had me make cheese crackers for them. I did it to kiss up to them figuring when I need something done I would have no problems. I would say at least 1/3 of the family has had hand-outs at one time or another. Michele Touchette and Rochelle Halkman would just walk in the bakery and open the cubbards and help themselves to cookies. If I did say something it would just cause more hostility between Linda and myself, because Michelle, Rochelle, Linda and Melanie all live together and run around together.

I use to bribe James Edwards in giving us coals by giving him a piece of banana bread, cookies or something sweet but I stopped that. Dad, I had to get this out so I can start over and be an honest socialist. I have set my mind on working harder and being honest and not taking any special privileges and not giving any. I announced that there will be no more dishonesty of eating eggs, etc. What really touched me was when I had the opportunity to give out cookies with you, how loving and concerned you were about giving everyone the same.

From Liane Amos - Because of my bourquoise elitism I read two of Peter's books of science fiction. I will never do it again. I would like to write a sinopsis on a book of Marxism-Leninism.

PERSONAL NOTES

Note from Shirley Robinson
RE: Wishes to adopt a baby

I would very much like to adopt one of the babies that are being brought in and cared for by us.

Note from Maryann Casanova
RE: Wants to have a watch

Because of a varied schedule including day work and nite work and keeping the hours of the crew working besides trying to keep mine, I think I need a cheap watch to meet these needs. One can be used with a safety pin and no band.

Note from Larry Schacht
RE: How some take pain

Helen Snell - takes pain poorly. Said she was not going to holler because I would tell on her but she over-reacted to having a small needle put in her foot.

Saleata Johnson - brave when needle put in finger abscess
Barb Cordell - calm when I drained 13 cc of protein-fluid out of her knee. Had a cyst in front of knee.

FF-5-b-8

STEALINGS AND SELF CRITICISMS

From Bea McCann - First, I stole a blouse. Then there was a red blanket I got from the laundry house during the first crisis. From the food lines, getting two plates and eating them both because it had a good dessert or main dish. A cookie from a senior. I took a pair of panties from the warehouse. I took a red blouse that came to our house. My thoughts were on what I wanted, monopolizing everything I can, making sure Bea gets whatever she wants no matter what the cost. I have always had my way and still try to have it. I also feel it could be an indirect act of hostility towards you. I'm an elitist who hates work, who hates to face anything. I will rectify this.

From Teressa King - I've stolen a sheet from the laundry. I resented getting moved out of my cabin one night while I was on security. As a result I lost several things. I stole a toothbrush that was left in the laundry, 3 bananas one afternoon in the cellar. I was resentful for being kicked out of the banana shed. A yellow tee-shirt, a plaid shirt, 2 pairs of shorts, a pair of pants and 2 pair of underwear (from Tina Turner.) While working with the toddlers I've taken fruit and extra portions of food. I've always stolen from employers' and it was always resentment. Resentment is my main problem. I'm one person who thinks I'm special, and I am resentful that no one recognizes it but me. My quilt usually turns into resentment. Resentment is the reason I've had cancer. My main task at this point is to reverse the process and get my resentment to turn to quilt.

From Magaline Lyles - I stole some soap from Lula Ruben. I stole it because I did not have any, and the warehouse wouldn't give me any. I would be willing to go on learning experience for 2 weeks also. Also, I've been beat, shot at by my husband and have been put out doors. I've been in jail. It doesn't matter what happens to my life now - I don't care anymore. I am glad I met you who cares. Also my children were hungry.

From Shirley Smith - I have eaten a lot of food which Anthony Simon has given to me from the kitchen. I am not putting the blame on Anthony because I knew each time he gave me something it was taking from the people. And today I didn't keep my quilt feelings long enough because I would forget and think on myself or let others talk to me about their aches and pains. I wonder if there is any hope for me to become a real Communist.

From Liane Amos, self analisis - By a combination of your meeting, self analysis and confrontation this morning by teachers meeting I know I'm an extreme case of elitism. The day before yesterday I read two science fiction books, one of which I read during an outing with the children to do work at the piggery. I escaped into the book. I read it while we were walking there and during our breaks. I stole a barrett off the floor of Ct 2 and a pair of underwear off the line. I have worn peoples clothes without asking and then returned it washed rationalizing that it was ok because I returned it in good condition. I felt I needed it because my stuff was stolen and I was embarrassed to go a 2nd time to the warehouse for more underwear. I was thinking only of myself. I'm too image conscious and too worked about outside appearances. I'm late to teachers meetings yet I expect all children to be on time to classes. I give them checks for brushing hair in class and I did it. I give orders and command respect yet I'm inconsistant. I overwhelm myself with projects instead of just doing one well. I do this to avoid monotony and feel needed. I have all the ideas but not the incentive to carry them out. I work if my image is at stake. I don't like to take responsibility if something is going wrong. I work for

FF-5-b-9

(from Liane, continued)

praise and to be thought well of, and work so I won't be in trouble. I manipulate and cover my shit. I am too dependant. I ride in on my mom's name and actions. I'm disorganized with my time and personal affairs. I procrastinate and do everything at once to make up. I use my back as an excuse to get out of work and when people don't believe me, I overdo it and hurt my back. I'll worry about trivial problems and projects and let everything else crumble. I've got an excuse and explanation for everything I do. I don't face racism in myself.

PERSONAL NOTES TO JIM

From Ellen Klingman - The night Harold was on the floor you mentioned that the ranch might of fell through. Am I out of line to ask the status of the ranch for personal reasons -:because of Mike?

From Maria McCann - I feel that the situation with Willie Graham giving Michael bleach water went unresolved last night. You mentioned it several times and none of the toddler workers said anything. I told Willie she better say something and she did not. This situation disturbs me because the workers showed a total lack of concern about it. In fact no one even told me it happened. Michael kept telling me he drank bleach water. When I asked the workers they said it was true and explained what happened. I asked Joann Johnson if it would be written up and she said no because it was an accident. I felt like writing it up but didn't because it involved my child. That's no excuse, for I should have written it up anyway. I feel the workers, especially Willie, should be dealt with because it was a very negligent error. The bottle was marked with BLEACH, and if not for you it could have been fatal. Thank you for your protection.

From Ben Robinson - I am writing in regards to being a part of the boat crew. I assume to be apart but was never told officially I wasn't off the crew, but yet I wonder why I never was confronted to go on the boat. (?) I remember once when the boat left for G-town I was told that the reason I wasn't going then was because the people going to G-town from Jonestown (men) would be sufficient as far as loading the boat. That was the time you made the statement to me, "you didn't go on the boat?" So I assumed then you had cleared me because you knew about the situation.

I still am very much interested in becoming apart of the crew. I've been trying to work my ass off in the cassava dept for production as well as boat crew job. If that time came I would still like to work in the fields with the cassava crew when the boat is here in Jonestown.

As for my companion, we have decided to stay together. I admitted attractions for others, but socialist production means more. When I get depressed I think about being in jail for 15 years and you getting me out. I owe it to you to not let production down. I'm sorry for the self centeredness and to put you through your being concerned about both of our emotional impack from the divorce.

FF-5-610

1-15-78

TO: DAD
FR: BEA ORSOT
RE: SELF-EVALUATION - WEEK OF JANUARY 14, 1978

1. FIND IT DIFFICULT TO CONFRONT STRONG CHAUVANISTIC PERSONALITIES ALONE, SPECIFICALLY DICK TROPP BECAUSE HE COMPLETELY PULLS THE SHADE DOWN + IGNORES ME; FEEL IT IS A WASTE OF MY TIME.

2. SHOULD HAVE EXPLAINED TO TOM GRUBBS THE POSSIBILITY OF SITUATION WITH JOHN JONES AS IT WAS ON MY MIND FOR A WEEK SINCE I FIRST WROTE IT UP AS RESULT OF REPORT FROM BECKY. TOOK FOR GRANTED HE WOULD BE VERY CERTAIN IT WAS HANDLED PROPERLY. I SURE SHOULD HAVE KNOWN BETTER AS I'M ALWAYS ON HIS ASS ABOUT POOR DETAILED FOLLOW-UP. I'M ANALYZING MYSELF AS TO THE POSSIBILITY OF TRYING TO PUT HIM ON THE SPOT SINCE I WROTE IT UP FOR HIM BECAUSE I HEARD HIM SAY AT TEACHERS MEETING A FEW DAYS AGO THAT A REPORT SHOULD BE WRITTEN + GIVEN TO YOU. I SHOULD HAVE SPENT TIME TALKING TO HIM ABOUT IT + DID NOT - SURE KNEW THE SITUATION AS I WAS MY FIRST CONFRONTATION IN P.C. 2 YEARS AGO WAS AS A RESULT OF MY WRITING UP JIM JONE JR --

FF-S-C-1

A CONFRONTATION I WILL NEVER, NEVER FORGET.
FINAL ANALYSIS: I WAS NOT TRYING TO PUT TOM ON THE SPOT - GREATEST FAULT WAS BEING PRESUMPTIOUS IT WOULD BE HANDLED PROPERLY, WHICH PRESUMPTION HAS CAUSED YOU PAIN. I SHOULD HAVE FOLLOWED UP MY OWN UNEASY FEELING ABOUT IT WHICH STARTED A WEEK AGO. GUILTY OF SAME THING I CONFRONT TOM FOR -- LACK OF PERSONAL FOLLOW UP.

3. LOOK FOR FAULTS IN THOSE I PERSONALLY DISLIKE IN ORDER TO USE THAT AS REVENGE.

4. GETTING TOO CHUMMY WITH ONE I SUPERVISE - SHIRLEY ROBINSON. SHOULD BE FRIENDLY, YES, BUT MAINTAIN SUPERVISOR ROLL IN ORDER TO MAINTAIN RESPECT ONLY BECAUSE IT IS ESSENTIAL TO HER PROPER FUNCTIONING. WILL CORRECT NOW.

NOTE: I WAS NOT DEFENSIVE ON THE FLOOR LAST NIGHT RE JOHN JONES OR LUELLA'S ACCUSATION RE FEEDING OF DOG OUT OF PLATE. I DID NOT OR DO NOT FEEL THERE WAS ANY JUSTIFIED NEED TO WRITE IT UP AS IT WAS A DAY OF CRISES & SECURITY WOULD NOT LET US OUT & DOG WOULD HAVE BEEN WITHOUT FOOD FOR 24 HOURS OR MORE - I DIDNT KNOW HOW LONG REALLY, & I DID NOT HIDE IT - WHY SHOULD I HAVE? ONLY REASON IT WAS DONE, THOUGHT LUELLA NEEDED THE WINNING POSITION.

SELF EVALUATION OF THO: TOO IMAGE CONSCIOUS -- WANT TO BE RIGHT & LOOK GOOD TO YOU.

FF-5-C-2

QUILT ABOUT THE STATES

Vernetta Christian - I feel quilty about the times I showed lack of principle by spending money eating out and not channeling my money back into the cause, and especially going to MacDonalds. I feel quilty about not pamphleting as often as I should have.

Marylou Clancey - As you know I cashed a paycheck from my job and only turned in about $100 from the total $300. I spent it over a period of about 2½ - 3 mos on a variety of selfish, bullshit items - mostly food - candy, gum, sodas, vivarin, toilet articles, lotion, shampoo, clothes. Somehow I rationalized doing this totally selfish wrong thing. I will never be able to repay you and the family. I had a very short and meaningless relationship with Bruce Turner. I was stupid - self-centered and mainly thought I would get away with it. I did suffer a lot of guilt about this esp. when you had to risk your life to return to US. I will never involve myself in any relationship without your total knowledge and condolence. I do not see any prospects for the future anyway. Hope my work here will replay my fuck-ups.

Luna Murrell - I must admit I wasted a lot of time while I was in the US and I am sure I would have wasted a lot of money had I been in the position of making alot. As it was, I wasted too much on the little I was making.
I was on the learning crew for a day. I have never worked so hard in all my life. If you are strong enough to endure it it will make you a good revolutionary. I know I can change any odds? with the hope and confidence you have given me.

Barbara Guevara - Before we left the states we sold everything we could of our belongings, but instead of turning the money into the church like I should have I bought clothes and things for me and the children. I feel guilt because of Rick Cordell. I was too easy on his ass and the church and my children suffered because of it. I was too passive and still am. I don't confront people like I should. It's partly because I want to be liked and because I don't want to be confronted.

I suggest we get some of the books we need by having people in the states who are ready to come over check them out of the library and bring them.
We could cut down on agriculture meeting time by having some areas give reports on Tues. nite and the rest on Sat. nite. We could vote the early part of Tues. night on what treat we want Sunday. Then everyone could vote. I think a hard punishment to take would be to miss all food on a Sunday. Tray tables to eat on could be made for the sick room, then stack when not in use.

Denise Hunter - I've written you many letters but didn't turn them in. I feel guilty that I am white, and I took advantage of my whiteness in the states.
I stole from almost every store in Ukiah and 2 or 3 in the city. The city had better security systems so they were harder. Mostly I stole booze and clothes. You were the only reason I didn't go to jail. If I hadn't been fucking Harold maybe he wouldn't have fucked up on the ranch papers and we could have gotten more money for that. I feel bad because there are blacks there and because I was fucking up and had to come when they by all rights should have been first.

In Georgetown I fucked up by going to customs and getting my own bag out, never realizing what kind of shit I could have gotten us into. I know I can't ever repay you for all you've done for us. I'll keep working.

FF-5-d-1

Marie Rankin - I used communal money to buy what I wanted instead of what it was given to me for. I moved out of the church without clearance. I was drinking with Bob Rankin on weekends and I drank during the week too. I didn't pamphlet and I always got someone else to do my newspaper route.

Toi Fonzelle - I have quite a bit of guilt. Times that I could have spent with working for the cause was spent with Ceaser Henderson. (Following him around like a puppy). Even though I have been pregnant by him three times and other sisters pregnant by him also, I still followed him around. I feel guilt because of the embarrasment I put Mary Rogers, Irra Johnson and Poncho J. through when I kept insisting that Tanai, my dau, was Ted Holliday's baby. This guilt I know I will always have. It wasn't until a few days after my last abortion that I finally saw him for what he is. Thank you Dad for what you said at Peoples Rally. It helped me to accept my guilt more.

Rose Ruggiero - I am writing about my guilt. I can say that I did try to raise money in many ways and did raise at least $1,000. but I feel alot of guilt cause I could have done more. I could have asked my parents to send me some money and I should of gotten some type of part time job while living and working in our temple. I also spent the left over money from needs as laundry or gas money on food. Once in awhile my mom would give me some money, and I never turned it all in. I will get my shit together here and improve with deeds and actions with my work. I have started a fund raising project which is simply some drawings in black ink. I hope that Patty and Rhevenia can sell them. I will think of more projects as ideas come to my head.

Laura Johnston - I allowed my anarchy to show in sloppy patterns around Mary Wotherspoon's house, in detail work on my job while I was representing communism and PT, in my work for the church. I feel bad that I wasn't strong enough to be one of the ones holding up the fort back there - even now, I'm sorry that the ones back there have to stay longer and I can't help. My most guilt from the US is from before being in the group - growing up in a white suburb and being so much a part of it without questioning and then selling out once I got some awareness to ego, drugs, sex and the whole passive female trip.

Linda Arterberry - I wasted money buying pills, bottles of dope, Kentucky Fried Chicken and Fish and Chips. I hardly ate at the church - I was always eating out. I bought unnecessary junk like clothes and shoes and records. I am very selfish and always think of myself. I was always loaded on drugs. I never participated in any projects that went on in the church. But now Dad I thank you that I have a better way of life because I didn't have any life the way I was headed.

Chris Jones - Even though I wrote you what I'm about to write to you now, you asked for the guilts. I feel a lot of guilt for stealing a white man's car in Ukiah, and also for stealing a purse out of a white woman's car and it was blamed on a black woman (Michelle Wagner). I really feel bad about those two. And also for stealing money from various different persons. I passed as a bourgeois and went to Police Cadet classes in Ukiah, and associated with those white facists. I also feel guilt for bringing cigarettes, marajuana and various dif. capitalist shit to support a racist facist regime. I read about what we did in Vietnam. It's Terrible! The US capitalists pigs are so mean and cruel and just to think that we supported this in everything we taught in the US. The more I learn about Communism, the more guilt I feel about where I came from. Money I earned I kept for myself, and I will try to make up for the wrong I did.

FF-5-d-2

GUILT ABOUT THE STATES

Carver Guevara: I feel guilty for stealing from the people and others. And I also feel guilty for lying on people and hurting babies and animals. I feel guilty for giving other people special privileges. I feel guilty for not participating enough in our family. I feel guilty for having cliques and sticking around my relatives too much. I am going to improve.

Joyce Johnson - While I was out papering I got money from people saying it was bus fare to get home. On an average night I would get $5.00. I spent this on movies, candy, junk. I also used to get money from my so-called dad and the Medlocks and keep this.

Le Flora Townes - I wasted money playing bingo and dipping snuff.

Mary Ford: I am ashamed of the way I wasted time and money back there. I spent hundreds of dollars I could have turned into the cause and I spent lots of hours with men, and sleeping. I will do what I can to make it up, Dad. I sit and listen to you all the time and try to understand and remember but I don't seem to remember or understand. I guess people wonder why I never speak out but I don't understand and I listen and pay attention. I have only a little education. I went to school five or six years. I planned to go back some day but I got married early and started having babies and I never did. I guess it is my fault now.. but I want to be one of the best children's workers there is.

Inez Connedy : I spent my time in the states pamphletting, helping driving people for shots and passports, worked relief at Stanford Hospital and cleaned vegetables. I did not take pamphlet money. There was a few cents mixed with mine or mine with it, but not just taking it. This is the whole truth.

Annie McGowan: I stole money from my patients, thats where I was getting so much money. Now I try to get people to see me right and I know I dont be right. I should see their side. I am a damn fool but I will hold my mouth and see my comrades side. I am so happy here.

Ruth Lowery: I am truly sorry that I did not stay and work longer after the house was sold. I regret that I could not have forseen the great need, moved into the apartments and worked on. I don't feel that I wasted money. I always gave my committment plus more ever since I became a member. But I do regret that I did not insist on staying back and making that $850.00 a month for the cause.

Barbara (no last name)- I'm guilty of just about everything from smoking dope to fucking around with trash. The time you saved me from being stabbed to death I was messing around with some one who thought negative to you and what you stand for. The last night I was in the states I went out with him, knowing he was no good. I"m sorry I was so ungrateful. I gave some of the little SSI a month but to me that want shit. I am sorry for everything and I will always feel guilt.

FF-5-d-3

Pauline Scott - I spent extra money going to different shows. My husband I spent money on - also ice cream, before I got into this cause.

Barbara Perry - I feel quilt about all the self indulgences that I used to do. Sleeping, eating - all the unnecessary things - sodas, candy, junk. Every time I wasted something it meant money. The taxes that went to kill people, and especially long distance phone calls that I didn't need to make.

Don Jackson - I wasted valuable time in SF and RV. I could have devoted time to helping with newspaper delivery, publications, photography, learning Spanish, study, etc. I regret the foolishness - the flirting around with women trying to be something I was not. I wasted alot of money. I was a fool. I hope that the effects of my mistakes won't hurt me so much as to keep me from being able to contribute in some significent way to this collective effort.

Don Jackson - I feel guilty for arguing with the kitchen servers today although I felt I was right at the time. I realize now that my behavior was provoked by elitism. Please accept my apology - it won't happen again.

Rhonda Page - I wasted time going out to see people that were not in the temple, going to clubs, going to Oakland, staying home watching TV and sleeping. I spent money on clothes, makeup, food, ciggarettes. I got more money than I needed from needs. I also missed a few meetings. I didn't always go to work or do my shifts at the temple.

Rosa Jackson - When I went to Pasadena and Leticia's grandpa gave her money I did spent it instead of turning it in. I was very selfish in North America., but thanks to you I am learning how to share. Thank you for allowing me a chance to come to this beautiful place.

JOYCE PARKS * - I've been very selfish and always wanted to set aside a place of comfort for myself. I would arrange my schedule so that I would have time to go to the library or spend time parked out by the ocean in SF.

When I worked for SF Veteran's Hosp. I would take extended role nursing classes. The VA would pay me $5.00 for my lunches and I would keep it and take lunch from the church. With the money I would buy plants, hamburgers, cokes and other junk shit. This happened about once each month. I had insurance also through the VA. I would turn in valid claims to Blue Cross and also to VA. Refunds from BC policy I turned in and the VA refunds I would keep on occasion. I kept about $120.00 I'm sure.

I would spend excess time at work talking and messing around with people who worked in my dept. I could have accomplished a lot more Temple family work if I hadn't fooled around so much, such as making free long distance phone calls, stocking up on needed medical equipment, etc. I never looked into my motives for doingthings that I wanted to do ie 1) spending so much time going to school. A degree wasn't necessary for what I needed to know. But because my ego was and is so messed up I took too much time out for school in bullshit classes for a degree that was totally unnecessary.

I should have started out in Medical School after high school and not got my ass in the way with Jim Cobb and Dale Parks. I could have been finished some

FF-5-d-4

(from Joyce Parks, continued)

years back taking pressure off of the situation now. It was so sick because I felt I needed a man to make me feel complete about my womanhood. Both mates have been nothing but pain to you and could bring anything down on us. I feel very bad and guilty for spending so many wasted hours with both of those ungratefuls.

In Georgetown I had a feeling of indespenseability with the medical contacts, insurance, etc. I would not give the information to others because I wanted to be the know it all.

I carried on that sick mess with Leonard from Trinadad way past the time necessary. When he stopped giving I should have dropped all contact. He was an ugly old fool but I enjoyed thinking he thought I was intelligent and pretty. We didn't get enough to fill a thimble from him and so much bullshit that it was unbelieveable. In fact, he almost got Patty and myself in a mess. He went into Dr. Reid's house one day and talked with his wife about a chicken farm. We didn't know if he brought up PT or not. He said he didn't but he lied as fast as anything. He also was a racist. Thus I was treasonous for contact with him.

With regard to Bunny Mann in Georgetown - I knew better than to go anywhere alone with him. He had voiced to Paula things about me that proved he was up to no good. I could have brought down our project if he had used his gun or made up shit about us. I again thought I could handle something that was out of my area completely.

Bea McCann - My actions state side were totally rebellious and counter-productive. I was not producing at all. I was standing around as if I were someone important watching laymen work. I was wrapped up in myself and my sick relationship. I put myself and my companion above everything including you, my children, parents. I indulged my companion and myself by cashing my check which belonged to the people. We bought liquor, motel rooms, clothes, food and petty bullshit. I took needs money. I smoked cigarettes and weed. After my companion left, I sluffed off on what little production I was doing. I started cashing my checks again. I was spending money on colognes, jewelry, hot dogs, hamburgers, clothes, cigaretes, soda pops. And to ease my conscience, I would share some of the money with various ones. It didn't ease the guilt.

All I thought about was I missed Paul and his penis. I felt "go get fucked. I have my man and I don't need anybody. I'm better than you field niggers and I don't have to do what you guys have to do." My leaving the church was saying, "I'm white enough to make it, and even if I can't, Paul can. He's white." My actions after Paul left were hostilities directed toward you. I made you pay for leaving me behind. I spent my money and took from the people. I didn't work but stood around like a queen. I'm sorry I had to be brought here and stared right in the face by principle everyday. I'm sorry I chose not to stand up for principle. Thank you for bringing me over here because you could have said fuck it, leave her ass. But you didn't and I thank you.

FF-5-d-5

GUILT ABOUT THE STATES

Sharon Jones- I goofed off a lot in Redwood Valley-- at least the timme you were in S.A. I fucked Bruce Turner.I did waste money. There was money I could have put into our funds from patients but instead I used it to go to the movies buy some clothes and junk food.I felt very guilty about the relationship with Bruce and previously considered splitting and committing suicide. I regret that I didnt think about using suicide in a fashion in which some of our enemies could have gone with me. Your arrival back to the States so suddenly squelched my thoughts. Your last trip from the stats my behavior was better though I still wasted money until I moved to SF. I put off moving to SF as long as I could because I did not want to be under tighter control.I did not want to come here when I did because I wanted to prove to you that I could behave myself when you were gone. Howyerer that opportunity is gone; I missed it. I know that I will regret forever that I did not live up to what I could have done. I have a high regard for people like Jean Brown, Tom Adams and the few who have proved to you that they can be trusted. I did not steal any money while working with Debbie.

Marilee Bogue: In the states I hardly ever went pamphletting. I would get into other things to get out of papering. In L.A. instead of pampleting or doimg security I would go to housing even though I knew the need for money.I very seldom carried through with any responsibility. I would get phony extra receipts so I could get extra needs moneyto spend. I had a very arrogant and nasty attitude and it didnt matter with whom.I'd complain about every ache and pain like it was a big thing. I knew Tom Beikman was drinking and smoking but wouldnt tell on him. I would talk behind peoples backs horribly-- so many I cant begin to say who. I was fat as a gourd and wouldnt lose weight. Thank you for giving me another chance.

Constance Jones (Harris) : I should have gone communal long before I did. I sold cans and kept part of the money for myself. I didnt go pamphletting as much as I should have.I left a security post as a guard with Mother. Thank uou for allowing me to write this, I have needed to forsome tome. Here is like a dream come true. I have never felt so happy and free.

Marion Campbell : I have used some of the money from pamphletting, but it was for oil, pictures and juices which the doctor said was important At the time I was receiving a check for $296.00. I gave it all, also sent checks when I was in Los Angeles. I had a burial insurance which my cousin Jewell and I had but I couldnt find out what happened to my part which I had paid in full. I went to Omaha for her funeral but the rest of the relatives didnt let me know what come of the money. She had the papers. I never received it. My family isnt fair to me at all. I am like the Black sheep but having you I guess I can make it. I do love you very much.

Tinetra Johnson: I bought clothes and shoes I didnt need. I also spent money on liquor and dope. Every time I got a little money I would spend it on going out to eat. I feel bad that if I had did what I was supposed to do then the rest of our brothers and sisters could be over here by now. The only thing I miss about the states is my grandmother and my brothers and sister (Tere , Scottie and AL).

Versie Connasero: I wasted money on needs by saying I needed wash money and use only a coupls of dollars of it and spend the rest. I would let non-communal people give me money and I would spend it. Once I told Odell Blackwell in LA that Angela and I needed shoes; I did get shoes but spent part of the money on lunches at work. I bought clothes Ididnt need. Some Saturdays I would stay in bed until noon.I shouldve worker harder but I didnt. I am sorry I was such a fuckup.

FF-5-d-6

Theo Willaims - I wasted a lot of money buying friendship like a dumb fool and still it didn't work, so I am trying to do all I can to make up for it.

Katherine Dominick - I wasted a lot of money in the states drinking and smoking. I stopped after I went to SF. Thanks to you, after I moved I didn't crave it anymore. I went out and bought food from other places outside the Temple instead of putting it in the cause.

Carol Dennis - The idea of death yesterday was scary but gave me a relaxed feeling as I thought no more worries about the children, myself, Ellihue, etc. I felt guilt over the fact that the past few days I had been wishing I was stateside just to get off into something to forget the pressure. After it was over I found myself hostile as hell because it wasn't true. Today I still wish it had of been the real thing.

I'm trying to fall back into my old ways but at the same time I fight it. There have been days that I worked hard and felt my crew did too, but then comes along a report that we are to slow and dragey. I object to this in some ways. I feel what may be one's speed can't be another and also some jobs require a slower pace. Unless the observers have worked in all the areas how can they determine what is the right speed? I realize this needs to be done, but at the same time it's not fair for a report to be turned in to you if people are working good but not as fast.

My children took the day good except for LeAndra. She was scared, cried and couldn't understand. She felt this way before when we talked about death. I don't know quite what to say to her except make her feel death would be so much better. She spent the night with me on her birthday and was afraid to go to sleep because she was afraid she wouldn't wake up.

I wonder if I will ever completely change and give myself totally to Socialism. I sure hope so. I think about how 5 mos. ago the thought of daath scared me, working in the fields was a horror to me and walking a mile or even a block was terrible, but now I feel so different. I'm sorry for my moods and will avoid them.

Guilt feelings motivate me, but at times I sag into self pity and go as I want. All the years I turned away from you and fought this cause. Then in Calif. I did as I wanted, bought what I wanted and went where I wanted and justified it by making a pledge or giving a few extra dollars now and then. I took money from the picture stand. I didn't pay pledges or bus fare. After going communal, I would spend gas money on extra food and pepsie. All the hours I spent at home goofing off, screwing, watching TV or just plain speeping instead of keeping my office work up. In L.A. I went to shows or ran around. - I hate myself for it. The money taken probably amounted to $350 with $250. paid back.

I drove the buses because it was ego building and I loved the attention I got. I feel guilty about the bullshit with Irvin while you were here bec. it was more problems for you. I had a lot of ego involved with meeting with Mazer and had I been thingking less about looking good, I could have probably gained more and found more information. I have been lax in my work the last couple of days bec. of feeling sorry for myself, and I will pick up. I can never make it up, all I can do is work hard to build this system here.

FF-5-d-7

FEBRUARY 12, 1978

TO: JIM
FROM: BEA ORSOT
SUBJECT: WAYS IN WHICH I BLEW OUR MONEY IN THE STATES

1. I CHANGED GAS RECEIPTS FOR MANY MONTHS, ABOUT 7-8 MONTHS, KEPT THE MONEY TO BUY MOSTLY FOOD, SECONDLY, CIGARETTES, ALCOHOL ON 3 OCCASIONS. NO ONE EVER CAUGHT THE CHANGED RECEIPT AND IT WAS VERY EASY TO SPOT. WHEN I REALIZED HOW EASILY IT COULD BE DETECTED, I STOPPED IT, FEARING I WOULD GET CAUGHT. I FELT GUILTY ABOUT IT BUT SAVING MY OWN ASS FROM GETTING CAUGHT WAS PARAMOUNT TO MY REASON FOR STOPPING.

2. BEFORE I STOPPED WORKING FOR INTERNAL REVENUE, I HAD AN ACCOUNT WITH THE CREDIT UNION AND DEBTS WERE DEDUCTED FROM MY CHECK AND IMMEDIATELY AND AUTOMATICALLY SENT TO THE CREDIT UNION AS PAY OFF. WHEN I BECAME COMMUNAL, EVEN THOUGH I HAD PAID OFF THE DEBT, I STILL ALLOWED THE MONEY TO BE SENT TO THE CREDIT UNION TO BE APPLIED TO MY SHARES ACCOUNT. IN OTHER WORDS, WHEN I TURNED IN MY CHECK TO THE COMMUNE, THAT MONEY $33.00 WAS NOT INCLUDED. INSTEAD, I SPENT IT ON ANY CLOTHING I NEEDED, AND ANY FOOD I WANTED INCLUDING EXPENSIVE MEALS IN RESTAURANTS ABOUT 5 TIMES. I WAS TEMPTED ALL THE TIME TO EAT FINE FOODS AND DID. I FELT SOME GUILT AND WENT PAMPHLETING TO HELP MAKE UP FOR IT BUT I STILL OWE THE CAUSE. I DID WRITE MYSELF UP FOR IT ONCE WHILE IN THE STATES AND HAVE THOUGHT OF IF VERY OFTEN LATELY. IT WAS NO SURPRISE TO ME WHEN YOU ASKED FOR THIS TO BE WRITTEN. (I FINALLY HAD THE $$ INCLUDED IN MY CHECK BUT IT TOOK ME NEARLY A YEAR TO DO IT)

FF-5-d-8

I KNOW THAT THIS IS PAINFUL FOR YOU TO READ AND I HATE WRITING IT FOR THAT REASON BUT XXX IT IS MY HONESTY.

DEATH EXPERIENCE

Elsie Bell - it was a great experience on the 16th . I learn a lot in every crisis. Thus the experience to face death made me take a look at myself. I thought about all the money I wasted before I knew you trying to live and nothing to show for it. Now you have to keep me living. I looked and saw how you are suffering and going without sleep - I said why not take the poison and go into a peaceful sleep. You brought me back some weeks ago, and it's very peaceful. I felt so different and strange. Thank you Dad.

Rose Shelton - Please forgive me for dozing in the meeting yesterday and last night. I took a Dramine tablet because I thought I was going on the boat. My thoughts last night were that I could have been more faithful.

Barbara Kemp - Before I drank the potion Thurs. I felt sure that the end had come. I was glad to drink it because I felt like it was the best thing to do. Dad, I feel guilty for causing so much trouble since I've been here. I will do better in my work.

C. Butler (Chlotile) - I was glad to get the potion on Wednesday and was sorry it was not real. It would have been a pleasure. Thank you. My work: I work 8 hours a day. Thank you for the health to work.

Louise Williams - Just sitting there looking at the line of people, young and old alike, eager to get it over with. I thought of how nice it would be that at last it would be for you also to have peace from all the things we put you through and the death you die daily for us just so we might have true love and protection that we have never had before you came into our lives. I just wanted to get it over with. I am not afraid of dying bec. I believe what you say that it's peaceful. It was beautiful to know at last we were going to die. But then I know you would have planned it differently from what it was. Thank you Dad.

Maria Ruggiero - I would like to thank you for yesterday's experience with death. I'm glad I got to feel what it's like to be so close and then have to come back. It was a disappointment in some ways to me. As far as my thoughts after I drank the solution - I was trying not to think at all. I just wanted it to be over with. I thought about all the years in this cause and how it was coming to an end. I kept looking at you and was grateful you had come into my life. I forced myself not to think of Michael because I knew I would cry and I didn't want to. It is so amazing to me how we live here from one day to another. One day we are drinking a death potion and the next day we're producing in the fields as though we have a long life before us. I'm still a coward as to seeing my comrades spread all bloody on the field. I prefer revolutionary suicide. But how do we know exactly when to do it? These crisises have made me stronger Dad.

I know I'm very family oriented and I still think of my relatives in the states, but not as much as before. Even if we die today I feel grateful for the time we had with you which made our lives worth living. I feel very stupid because I don't let your teachings sink in my head. Sometimes I can sit

over ---

FF-5-e-1

(continued from Maria Ruggiero)

thru a whole service and not even remember one thing that happened. There's no excuse for this. I'm working on it. You try your god damest to teach us and I felt very ashamed when you said yesterday you felt like a failure. You're not, Dad! Just because of a few ignorant assholes like myself are too self centered to make ourselves listen and learn, does not mean you failed --it means we failed.

As far as wasting in the states - I use to ask for unnecessary needs money and spend my money on junk food instead of what I asked for. When my mom would give me money I would spend it instead of turning it in. Also a few weeks before I came here I started smoking cigarettes with Maureen O'dell.

Dad, I don't understand why you told us to feel good about ourselves yesterday when we drank the potion. I don't feel good about myself at all. Shouldn't I die thinking about all my guilts and not anything good I did - if any?

Margrette Jeffery - Thank you so much for the experience we all went through yesterday. I really felt that death would be a relief from so many problems, and that I would be much better off. Being better off does not mean that I am unhappy here in Jonestown because being here is the best thing that has ever happened to me.

Shirley Robinson - Sex, drugs, nor wine could take what took place this evening. I am so grateful to have had the opportunity to go through the process of dying. This has made me much stronger and me of all people needed it. Dad, also I said good-bye to my companion (Ben R.) and I feel quilty because it was selfish.

Marion Campbell - I was so happy to know that I could die at ease, although I was at death's door on the train in Barstow when I lost a lot of blood. I was satisfied to know that I could die with all of my commrades without a struggle. Dad, I do love you very much.

Christa (Smith) Marshall - I was ready to die and it was a good thought bec. now we won't have to see our dad go through so much pain and make him think that he is a failure because few people did not know what the PNC and the PPP were and sisters and brothers have a gun pointed at them.

Magaline Lyles - My suicide thoughts were that I did not do enough. The only guilt which I faced was I could not take any of the capitalists with me.

Essie Mae Townes - About losing my life - I made up my mind that the best years of life were behind me as I am 74 yrs. old so to leave the miseries of this earth would be great because I can't do the things I would like to do now. We have so many pressures put on us by all the media outside. I learn more each time we have a session - makes me stronger.

FF-5-e-2

JEWELL WILSON - I asked for money in my needs and spent it on things I could have done without. I got wash money and didn't wash with it. I got bus fare and didn't use it. I used it on sodas, pork skins, food and foolish things. I asked Theo Wms. to help me raise money for my discipline while I was on the floor. I also got money from Grover Davis, which I didn't put in the cause. I am also guilty for almost distroying David Gailley's life. I had sex with him and told him I was pregnant by him an I also carried on the same shit with everyone one of them. I lied on different ones for no reason. I pulled the same shit on everyone of them and said you said if anybody got pregnant they should come to Jonestown to have it. I just kept on lying until he wrote it up to Mother (David G.?) I sure dnn't have any excuse for what I have done. I am so sick of my selfish ass.

KAREN HARMS - 2/13/78 In the states I use to waste alot of money on dope, alcohol and ciggarettes. My mom use to give me money sometimes and instead of turning it in I would spend it on things that only hurt me and capitalist things that were used to keep the poor man in bondage. I use to spend my laundry money on cigarretes, also my bus fare. I would ask for money for shoes and clothes and buy things on sale and spend the rest of the money. Rob would ask for gas money and we'd spend that on dope and alcohol. I feel quilty about all these things and I know that me and my anarchy ways were one of the reasons that you had to come back from here and go to the states last time. Maybe if I hadn't been so selfish you wouldn't of had to go back because I was one of the ringleaders of all of us fuck-ups. Even after you went back and your life was in danger, I still drank, smoked and used dope. One time you had to send a message over the radio from here to there about me and Rob and some others on dope.

And it wasn't long before I was doing it again, but that time I called myself being careful. Even the last night I was in the states I was drinking and right before I got on the bus to come here I went an smoked a joint and all the way across country every rest stop I snuck off and smoked a ciggarette. Dad, I knew this was wrong and I did it anyway because I didn't care. Now I feel guilt because you brought me here in spite of my selfishness and now there are people in the states who weren't anywhere near as selfish as me who have to wait.

BEVERLY LIVINGSTON - When I was in SF and the valley, I wasted money. I'd spend $3 to $4 per week on food. I bought a pair of shoes for $10. once and rationalized I was saving needs money which was shit. I also used to take money to support my pill habit. I feel like an ass saying I'm sorry so I'll just work harder. Thank you Dad for being so tolerant of us.

SELIKA BORDENAUE - I took two twenty dollars, one was given to me. The other I worked for. No excuse, I beg for mercy.

FANNY FORD - I turned all my pay checks in but my friend gave me money which I spent some of. Please forgive me.

REBECCA BEIKMAN - I have always felt guilty about the pain I caused you and the James family for basically selfish reasons. I did not care about the pain I caused to others and you. I'll never forget the day of Chucks and my divorce when you took your time to come to the trial. If I had not wanted attention at any cost that would never had been necessary.

Also I stole clothes and other things I could have done without. I have always taken too much of yours and Mother's time. When you were in Brazil I didn't send money.

FF-S-e-3

h-2-5-33

GUILT OVER WHAT WAS DONE IN THE STATES

MARTHEA - I know my quilt will be with me all the days of my life because when I think of the money that I spent I know it would have helped the cause more than it helped me. About 30 days after you left SF, I began to backslide into the smoking of cigarettes and grass. At first it started by me getting a joint or two from Richard Clark. He was giving me a ride to services and taking me home, so I started smoking with him. After her got on my nerves so bad I wanted to vomit everytime I saw him. I had to figure out how I could get him away which was no problem as nasty as I am, but I wondered how I could get the smoke without my money varying because I had about 486. a month. (200. of this was from Anthonys father.) I called and told him I wanted to make a cash settlement since Anthony was leaving. He sent it to me, and I spent 50. of it on smoke and cocaine. Then I got afraid because I had to go to someone's house on Ellis to get it. So I thought I should get away from home to do this so I went to LA. which cost another 50. paid for by Parham. He took me to the airport. I spent time indoors with my brothers smoking and blowing cocaine.

I felt Diane was fucking me around because we would practice for long periods of time and when I would sing she would forget the song. But before this one day she came over to my house and asked me to smoke some grass, so I gave her some and we smoked together and she drank Colt 45. I didn't drink. I don't really like drinking but I loved to smoke weed. I use to smoke it all day everyday for about 10 years. We danced with our bodies together and I got excited and I just decided I would see how far she wanted to go. I wanted to see if Diane was a lover and I had wondered many times of her ability to make love. She started kissing me on my neck and arms and whest and then between my legs.

After this Diane and I got into it and we went to counsel and Mother asked her why she could not get along with me and she said that she had had sex and smoked weed with me and had lost all respect for me. I felt like shit, because one thing I had never been exposed for any of my out of the way sex acts. I have always hid the fact of who I had sex with, man or woman. Dinae and I spent money. I bought weed and she bought the drinks that she liked. Then I wrote Anthony's x for some more money and spent some of it. He came to SF and gave me 100. in Jan for a trip. I was supposed to meet him in NY and pick up about $1,000 but there was a mix up on my part. I thought I was arriving in NY at 3 PM but I was leaving so I missed him in NY. I thought I could make up for spending money the way I did.

I should give up what I like the most until you tell me and that's singing. I love to sing. One thing that will hurt me is not to be creative. And I asked to work afternoons with the Teaching Crew so that I could learn the radio business. I feel this should be denied because I really wanted to do it. I love you for helping us all be honest with ourselves.

(Also from Marthea - I would like to know why Anita Ijames never speaks to me since I joined the Temple Oct 76' she has never spoken to me unless I speak to her first. I want to know what she has in her heart for me.)

GABRIEL THOMAS - This is my guilt of what I did with my money and time when I was in the states. I bought some food and soda pop and a few clothes. I bought TV and radios and fixed them and sold them and turned the money into PT.

PERSONAL NOTES TO JJ

ELLIE BEAM - 2/11/78 - I always tried to get out of work and always ran around spending money that was not mine. It was money that I had stolen from the church and I fucked up in school and messed up acting an ass, and the school knew I was from PT. I took special privileges from anyone I could just because I thought I was better because I was Jack's daughter. I stole pills from Rheavina and most of the time stayed high and didn't worry about anyone but myself. I always faked sick to keep from doing work or passing out papers. I never passed papers because I thought I was better than everyone else. I had associations with males outside the church and got money from them and didn't turn it in, but spent it on myself. I always got smart with people and always said snide comments afterwards.

BEA ORSOT
RE: Volunteering for Procurement or work in Georgetown

Since situation and subsequent thoughts of Wanda Swinney confrontation on floor tonight, I've done some thinking about what you said about having a great need for workers but no one trustworthy. I sure would be willing to go and I would not let you down!! My mind is not on my "over the hill ass" and am not caught up with sex with even my companion. In fact, sex with him is a complete frustration and is not even worth the rare effort. Neither is he important in my life at all except as a good working partner for Socialism and I don't need him to work hard either. I would have no objection whatsoever to pull away and help you in town or down river. Anyone can do my job in the school. I'm sure not indispensable and I would like the opportunity to prove my trust to you.

ELLIE BEAM
Volunteers for work

I would like to volunteer to study up on chickens and work with Sam and Tommy.

MARIA RUGGIERO - I heard my name called by you today saying I didn't feel I should go water in the garden yesterday. I believe Tish wrote me up because we were in the office when I said to her, "I'm not going because I watered all morning." And besides that I was doing my work. She didn't go herself and justified it by her work. She felt guilty about not going, so went and asked Charlie if people on regular jobs should go. He told her no, so I don't see why she wrote me up. I also believe she told you I did my laundry on working hours last week. This is true dad. My work Tish gave me was not enough to keep me busy and I asked her to either give me more work or I'd prefer to work in the field full time. She said sh'd have more later. So I did my laundry after lunch and returned to work one hour late. I'm sorry for not being more responsible. I don't really like working with Tish as you know, but I will put up with her because the work needs to be done. I feel guilty about working ½ day in the garden and ½ day in agricultural office. Tish has always appeared to me as an elitist and I see it in me too!

BARBARA DAVIS & MARGARET JAMES - We are sorry but we didn't hear what you said today about going on the learning crew. Will you please repeat it so we can understand.

FF-5-f-1

Adeleine Strider - The wooden jewelry that I suggested and Patty wants to sell will have to wait because Ron Sines is too busy at this time to get into it.

EVA PUGH - The kitchen did not fix the beans. It was Irene and Mary Rodgers' idea. We did not want praise for the kitchen when they did it, and most certainly no hard feelings from the vegetable stand so wanted to let you know who the praise was due to.

CINDY CORDELL NEWELL - Bessie Johnson has been treating Maisha, her dau, pretty shitty. She only picks her up only when it's convenient for her and when she does get her she only keeps her for awhile and then gives her to someone, lately to Estelle Railback. Maisha is coming out of her old hole but Irra Johnson agrees she closes up when she goes with Bessie a little.

I've been taking care of Maisha all the time just like a mom. I'd like to be her responsible mom. She's been passed around so much when she was in the states and as I see it and a few others, she's got something now. Can't she please hold onto it alone, if at all possible.

RICHARDELL PERKINS
Re: Jim Simpson and Dorothy Simpson

DOROTHY SIMPSON JEALOUS OF SHIRLEY SMITH BECAUSE OF JIM SIMPSON

Dorothy thinks that her husband shows too much attention to Shirley Smith. Today she said as she passed by me, "How are the lovebirds?" talking about Jim and Shirley.

Dorothy says the reason why the crew is not working so well is that Jim pays too much attention to Shirley. I can tell she really feels this - she hollers and anaps at us and gets angry when she used to not do this. This has been going on for about 3 weeks.

My own faults: I am very revengeful. I call Aileen "mouth." She is very pushy and everything has to be her way. Also if I get mad at one person I take it out on everybody. I'm too moody, and somewhat slow and lazy. Some of it is due to a bone defect I have but some of it is just laziness.

SHIRLEY FIELDS - I enjoyed so listening to Lynetta. She talked like a book. I felt her dedication and warmth as love when she talked of you. I would like to write down the stories of the so-called "old timers" of those who cannot write so we can get them down and not loose forever the honor of Lynetta. I had wanted to do this for her and maybe now I can do it for others.

A. TUCKER - May I write my daughter to ask her to send postage so I can write at least twice a month?

PENNY - I have arranged for counsilling for my sick paranoia. I have talked to James Simpson about helping in the garden when I am free. I gave Sue your beautiful message. I am setting up a program for her and am including Barbara's exercise class for her muscle tone. I thought that Sue and I could start out by landscaping Dorm #1's yard. She has started her diet.

CAN I MOVE TOM PARTAK AND JAIR OUT TO THE MAIN AREA OF THE DORM?

FF-5-f-2

(From Penny - continued:) - Sebastian is there and it's well secured. We need their beds and they will feel more "off" the crew this way.

Santiago Rosa was loving the chickens before they died today. I thought you'd want to know.

Besides thinking it would be rotten to take Al's gun, I thought also to take it because he was so careless with it and that it would serve him right.

FROM TOM GRUBBS
Question

I have been told by our people who opened the crates for inspection and reclosed them that they could not close them tightly and that they would leak water when it rains. Would it be probable that the damage due to rain water leakage would be greater than the cost of customs fees?

RUBY CARROLL - I spanked Dartanyan who refused to have anything to do with me and he cries every time that he sees me so I try to spend time with him and he was very bad on Thurs. night.

ANNETTE JONES
Feels she shouldn't have left her dau in the states

I am writing you because I am troubled. When I came to Guyana in my eagerness to see I didn't give much thought to my older daughter's plight. My dau is addicted to pills. Leaving her in the commune alone, assuming she would stay there, until her time to come here was a mistake. She went back to L.A. and is in the same mess. I should not have left until she could have come with me. I feel guilty. I know something dreadful could happen to her. When she was pregnant with Monique a man threw a fire bomb at her that burned her leg/ I wonder sometimes how I could have left her, what kind of a mother am I? I am a self-centered female - a stupid bitch.

The phrase "stop the world and let me off" could have been my theme song. I have come to a decision about the remainder of this life, and I hope I never have to come back again. I shall try to blot out yesterday, there are no tomorrows. I shall live each day as it comes, socialistically as I can. I have never wanted to go back to the US. It's a case of "whereever thou goest."

LENA BENTON - No one can save my life but you. Can I please work in the field a half a day. I can do it and I can get along with everybody. I love you dad. Please spare my life. I will get off my ass and go to work. I love everybody in this movement. I know no one else cares for me but you. I thank you. Please allow me one more chance.

EDWARD MOORE I told Sister Edwards I had to go back to school at 1:30. They sent me to Barbara's class. I want to keep going to school. I need more education. I am going to go to work at 7:00 to get in my time.

VERNETTA CHRISTIAN - Yesterday I gave Penny typed reports that I told her I would type. (This is not for the floor.) This morning at 2 am I gave Sebastian a folder with the reports in them. He said he would give it to Penny. During the day I asked Penny if she had looked at the report. She said she didn't have the typed copies, just hand written notes. Tonight I asked Penny did she found out what happened to it and she said they've prepared another.

FF-5-f-3

(From Vernetta - continued)
I don't understand what she's trying to do, but I don't like having to put time into helping her when she's not going to use the reports. Penny is difficult to talk to. She acts like she has a dual personality. One minute she's nice and the next she's rude as hell. She's like dealing with 2 different people. I don't see how anyone gets along with her.

TODD JONES - The reason why I couldn't go to water is because I have a boil in my fingernail. The nurse said I couldn't pick up heavy buckets. (can't read) - help pick up plates and work in the bakery for a month.

ROSIE RUGGERIO 2/10/78

One of our little sisters, Lisa Johnson, has become very attached to me. She wants attention and I give it to her. She came to my dorm, Dorm 4 at 6:30 after work to just see me, but the 2nd time she came I wasn't home yet. She came in at the back door where my bed was and told me that she was told not to come in this dorm to see me and that she should hang around her own class, as Selika Bordenave said to Lisa. Lisa felt very bad. I notice now Lisa won't come in and waits on the porch. I feel Selika has hurt her and is scaring her away from me so that she won't come around me. Tonight going to Political enlightment Lisa came running over. Selika said "hey you, don't hang around her. You should be hanging around your own class. Go play with the type your age. She doesn't want you hanging around her." Lisa was upset, and I told her to go play cause I didn't want her to hear Selikas' bullshit.

I then started to tell Selika that she had no right to tell Lisa that. Selika kept saying that I shouldn't hang around Lisa, and that I spend too much time with her which to me is all bullshit. Selika also said to Lisa to go see her mother. Selika said to me, "Your not her mother!!" I told Selika that some children don't get enough attention from their parents. Selika said again, "Well, you're not her mother, so let her go see her own mother." Selika kept on and on. Lisa is now scared to come to our dorm. I wish someone would talk to Selika before she goes back to Lisa. Also, while she was talking John John went by, and she brought him into it by saying to me, "Look, see John, he hangs around his class."

Today Lisa tells me that Selika went to her mother and told her that Lisa hangs around all white people. Lisa said this wasn't true, and was hostile over this. I think Selika is trying to get Lisa away from me cause I am light skinned.

FF-5-f-4

GUILT ABOUT THINGS DONE BACK IN THE U.S.

1. EDITH DELANEY - Before coming into this socialist life, I knew nothing about socialism. I worked and made money, but spent it for things that I wanted, not what I really needed. I was always told that if you would put your money in the church you would get your blessings but I would put in a little because I never could see how I could put a lot of money in church for a preacher to take and buy himself fine clothing, high priced shoes, a new car, etc. I I loved all of those things too and I wasn't looking for a preacher either . I always hated them. I loved nice clothes and all the comforts of living. I was never a whiskey head, but I always kept a little "good liquor" on hand. I kept my hair looking good as I always went to the beauty parlor. I was never a big eater either, but I always at good. Such as stead of all kinds, oysters and all the good things that go along with them, and I kept ice cream in my refrigerator. So now those days have gone, forever, and I am glad. I could not live like that again even if I were given the opportunity. I enjoyed myself for a little while anyway. Or at least I thought I did. I thank you Dad for coming into my life in "Person," because you have always been in my life. Thank you for teaching me the true meaning of socialism, and capitalism. Since I have been living the communal life, I have had no money to throw away. P.S. I forgot to mention the money that was foolishly spent on "fortune tellers." Forever looking for something, yet Idon't believe I really knew what I was looking for. I only know that fortune tellers sure didn't do a damn thing for me. I am really sorry about such foolishness. Had I only known then what I know now, such nonsense would never have happened. I hope you will forgive me Dad.

2. RON TALLEY - Before I left the States I would drink beer about 2 times a week and also I was smoking cigarettes right up to the time I landed in Georgetown. Since I departed from the plane I haven't touched anything although it could have been gotten in Georgetown. I have a clean record here and it is valuable to me to have a clean slate because no matter what was going on in the States I could never be involved as I wanted to because my old record was always there. I do feel guilty about taking time and money to indulge myself. Other people that did this kind of thing at least did not leave the group for a time as I did. I do feel that at that time I was gong down hill and that If I would have stayed around it was a potential threat to the group security so I chose to leave. We have a much better chance

FF-5-9-1

to get this group organized here and I will never leave again no matter what happens. I'm going to make the most of this second chance you have given me. Thank you for giving me so much consideration by letting me be a part of this group. I won't let you down again.

FF-5-9-2

PERSONAL NOTES REGARDING TRAITORS: 12/23/77

1. HELOISE HALL - I am writing to you to admit that I have a fear of death and in no way had I made any plans for self-destruction. I am not a coward, and if I had to fight until I die, this is different, making plans to die no. So far such things to me are meaningless. I'm sure I must need helpful thinking in this area.

Dad, I'm also wondering why the Oliver boys don't meet with their parents and show them what a beautiful place we have here and if left alone how it will grow and be a prosperous productive city some day. Let them know your real ideas for not only blacks but all people of all races who wish to be free. If they return now, rejected by their children, they will not feel it is their kids, they'll blame you like all these denials. It should be considered that those people, the Olivers, have been taken in by whites like most black people and they have been misled. Also we have to consider all the news stories and people like the Williams woman who has returned saying that this is like a prison. If they are not allowed to talk with their kids and help disprove some of the lies, I believe there will be a very bad confrontation. I sincerely wish the Oliver children would change their mind. Some of the things you are going through for all of these people is just too much. No one should get hurt over this. OF course, my opinion may not be the best, however, it may save a great deal of sorrow. Fighting for our land is one thing, being stubborn is another. Someday we will show the world your dream. Lets make it work. Your dream is here and must come first in our hearts and minds. If I'm wrong, please help my thinking, Dad. Thank you Dad.

Re: Tim Stoen

2. DOROTHY BREWER'- He is very independent. He should not want little John because he isn't his. He is capable of getting a job. He should not need or want anything from this organization. Since he did not request a large amount of money, there has to be a second step in his blackmail plan. The sooner he is told he will not be getting any money we will find out specific reasons and why he is taking these actions. Then it can be decided what to do about him.

Jim, I feel very insecure in this teaching position. I've not had a bad attitude, I just don't know what I am doing.

FF-5-L-1

3. NANCY SINES - Concerning Tim Stoen, I cannot think of anything inventive to add to what the collective said toninght. I agree with the fact that he needs to be "pissed on" and I thought Marie Lawrence's plan was a brilliant one that could maybe be worked up to fit all the traitors back there. I don't believe they will stop there dirty shit till their mouths are silenced permanently. As for myself; I am more than willing to do anything you ask me to do and if it ended in my own death, I would consider it an honor to die doing something worthwhile for the only people that ever gave a damn for me. Or if it ended up in my imprisonment; I would not be silenced from speaking against the fascist system if it took every ounce of my energy.

4. JANE OWENS - I am ready to kill Tim Stoen. Killing is too good for him. He should be tortured. I am sick and tired of Tim Stoen. I used to put a lot of trust in him. I thought he was one of the Best. Please don't pay him anything. The better you are to some people the more you get shit on.

5. BRUCE TURNER - I think that we cald kill him and this will to because both of them was involved in the life of our brother. I think this was done, that this would stop the others from fucking with us and I could carry out any type of plan to do it with great pleasure to it at any risk.

6. LORE B. PARRIS - Dad just tell me and I will do anything. Please. Learn me how to do and I will do it.to Tim Stoen. I am willing to do anything for this family.

I once had a great work, I don't know what happened. I have forgot a lots., I was a chosen child when I was built into my mother's womb. I can't love like you. What Tim Stoen has put you through. If I had just a little bit of your power he would not live to see day. He has put you through so much worry and this cause I couldn't be as loving as you are, Please don't think hard of me for saying this I want to learn how to do my work just for this cause. I'm going to go to school and learn how to read more. I can read a little bit but I need to know how to read more and more. I will do all I can in meditating for ~~this~~ what Tim Stoen is putting us through and please teach me how to meditate.

7. SHARON COBB _ I am willing to participate in any plan at any time.

FF-5-h-2

(Sharon Cobb) I would like to see Tim Stoen dead. Perhaps a death could be planned around a sexual reason. Or, I would like to volunteer to go back and actively participate in his murder. He probably wouldn't suspect a quiet passive person like myself. I could act like a traitor and plan a time when we could be alone or with others in a car with a bomb. If a single dead person was the murderess the chireh would not be accused. As I've said before I have no children so my death would not be painful to little ones. I think if the other traitors knew he was dead they might be quieted down until our people can get here. I would like to see Chris's death paid back. If harm come to our people I would like to return to pay the many debts.

8. JAMES TURNER - I suggest that we don't even deal with a fucker like him. Because with his knowledge of your teachings and loyalty to your people, and being the fact that you have saved his ass and his knowing of your power, that he wouldn't fuck with us, but saying that he has already made an attempt, which he is just like a disease to us. And the only way to get rid of a disease is to kill that disease. My strategy is to send some of us in during the Christmas holidays and pay him a visit as "Saint Nick". A stocking to go around his neck!!! and those people then can go into hiding, until they get word from you. And Dad I wish to be one of thos people, if I am chosen.

9. LAURA JOHNSTON - I think Tim and Grace are trying to build their personal images. As much as they can be tied into the murder the better at humbling them. I think that the 3 who shot Chris down were probably so-called derelicts who were easily bought off by th system-just tools to do the labor. As many details about them as we can gather would help us and we should communicate it to Charles Garry, Dick Hodges and our different close and distant cotacts in California and U.S.A. All the traitors are trying to show that they're pure, their shit doesn't stink. As much as we can tie them in with any of thier duty work- the better. Although I'd personally like to cut each of their throats. I know that we'd be the first ones arrested, etc. so I can't see that as arealistic choice at this time.

Before coming to Peoples Temple, I went to 3 psychiatrists in different parts of the U.S. I flunked/dropped out of college after 3 years. I saw a lot of hypocrisy, much boring stuff, etc. so I dropped out of school and went into full-time "social work", I got into using LSD, cocaine, and living a destructive life. My first psychiatrist tried to convince me that I was reacting because I

FF-5-L-3

wasn't in school, that I needed to continue my education like a good white middle class girl. After I was heavily into drugs, I also had VD and I was suicidal. I had repressed a lot of fear, anxiety, frustratinn for months. Finally I went to a psychiatrist. He asked me what was the matter and I burst into hysterical crying and couldn't get a ~~jxxd~~ hold of myself. He slammed his desk and told me to "get out, and don't come back until you can get yourself together." In San Francisco, I went to a famous psychiatrist who preached that women should be feminine, dress up thier holes - ears, lips, eyes, and figure. He said men could tell how clean women's vaginas are by the care given to making the outside holes appealing. He said women should always drive small cars, as a sign to men that they have small vaginas. All a woman's identity was tied into that. Talking to him was like learning high level compensation.

10. LIANE AMOS - It is hard to make a defininte decision so I'll make proposals I feel we shoould not pay him any blackmail money! It obviously would be considered a sign of weakness and omission of guilt. Possible solutions: a) Bring it out in the open. Tell the people over the world on the radio about it (e.g. that a missionarry agricultural mission helping babies is being blackmailed and/or drained of money by Tim Stoen who doesn't want his career demolished by everyone having the knowledge that he is a transvestitie and that he is only doing it out of jealousy becaum his wife had a baby by another man, at his own request and the only way he can hurt us is starve us out. Get on the emotional side - look what this man, Stoen, is doing to hungry babies of South America (not ours, the Guyanese that we are helping) since we can't work without funds. Backup might be xerox copies of his "confessions of what he did wrong (that we wrote years ago for our protection) given to not only the papers in the USA but also to international newspapers. Since we don't want repurcussions on our loved ones back home we would work on getting them out as fast as possible and also adding a note on the radio and letters to newspapers that if anything happens to our people we will know that it is becaum of this. More Quiet Solutions: Don't give answer to his request. Let him sit and sweat - tape his next blackmail charge or xerox his letters. Have private detective to legalize (one of us perferably) to take picture of him dressed in women's clothes as soon as he's frustrated, then we'll have two charges against him. b) Sex murder - Have Guyanese adult so that writing can't be traced, write a note on America paper borrowed from a lawyer's or

FF-5-4-4

or doctor's office - a non member, that says "This will happen to anyone else who dresses in my wife's clothes and doesn't stay away from my wife" shoot him with the same kind of bullets and gun that police or KKK use - make sure it is equipped with silencer. (Make sure to have rubber gloves on at all times.) Do it on a day he wouldn't be missed (Saturday?) Have someone drop them off-have someone else be there to pick them up with motor running and change of clothes in car, clothes burned by driver gun thrown off Golden Gate Bridge, take off wig and make-up - jump into another waiting car which takes them to airport. Get on already planned flight. It won't be traced to us because of the make of the gun and the newspapers will enjoy writing about a sex scandle - Tim Stoen dressed in women's clothes and with another man's woman. (They could not trace it to you dad because you are here.). It it worked out perfect the fascists might still say that we were in it somehow and might try repurcussions on the family back home. The homemade movie of ours sent to the States of John Jones Jr. on Dad's lap - gives him a hug and says, "Why is Tim Stoen trying to blackmail us daddy? This could be one small excerpt of the movie and show all our good aspects of Jonestown. I like the idea of him soming over here, instead of us goig to him Give him a lersonal invitation. Then keep him under guard, tape recorder and movie (without him knowing it and also realizing that he might have a tape recorder also and then give him a nonreturnable journey to the jungle. Scratch that! He would be missed in the States an d it would be taken out on Mom and the family in the States.

FF-5-L-5

GUILT FROM STATES

PHYLLIS BLOOM- Time wasted in the States : trying to be Mrs. Chaikin, trying to build a good image, trying to get people to like me, trying to look intelligent and competent, trying to excell in a specialized (too specialized) field, trying to have my folks approve of me and Gail and David, to be close with Gail and David, to be part of Peoples Temple in Jonestown its easier to accept the fact that I am anasshole and concentrate on getting the job done.

ELSIE BELL- I feel guilty about B.Bell and what I did do to cause her to have so many problems in her life. She never was close to me. Maybe I was too hard on her, maybe I pushed too hard for what I thought was right. My first set of children had to be shifted from place to place because I could not not afford to take care of three. I feel guilty about the way my son was destroyed. I feel guilty about my children. I did not feel guilty about taking food from my rich boss to feed my baby. I quit when a Black man who was the chief cook said he was going to tell the boss. I am grateful to be out of the U.S. . It means pain to me. I now have something to live and die for.

MAGALINE LYLES- I am writing to you about the money I spent in the States. I went to the movies and I bought perfumes and jewelry. I feel so bad about this, I know it were wrong for me to do this. Women and children and men in Africa dying don't even have a chance.

MICHAEL SIMON- I didnt pay my committment when I should. I had also got it cleared to go to LA two weeks for dental when I was really escaping security responsibility because I thought it was too hard.I went to parks and bowling. I also spent money on food, candy, cakes, radio, and gas for places I didnt have to go. In my free time I wuld like to go back to studying anasthesia(I am waiting for my books to come from S.F.) I feel not enough Black males assert themselves in the medical department.

STEPHAN ADDISON- In the states: On almost all of the numerous times I went and sold coins I spent one or two dollars on coffee and cookies and donuts. Here: I have gotten cofffe and sandwiches at night while doing a little work in the nurses office, and I never needed drink or food. Once while watching a movie in the pavilion I sat in your chair I didnt move until I realized you had hastily moved to another place.

PAT GRUNNNET- I still labor under the guilt of how I have dealt with youngsters in destructive ways-- how I have used sarcasm to belittle youngsters and how I lost control with Nawab and beat him in Redwood Valley. It wasnt until I met you, by the way, that I felt the freedom to feel hostile towrards my parents. It was very theraputic. The messages I got all my life were that my birth defect resulted in the eroding of my parents "godd life".For example: "It" caused my dads alcoholism(he started to drink when I was born) which led to my mom's beatings; they were unable to own a home because I cost them $10,000 . They never had a new car either as a result of this expenditure(In reality he drank and gambled his paycheck). I felt guilty when I even felt angry toward them or my situtaion-- in Old European families such thoughts even are not allowed. When some-one finally convinced me to go to college, I felt so guilty when I found such freedom that I sent them money while supporting myself through school.While in college my dad had a stroke which again was the result of my putting pressure on them-- and I ended up supporting myself, plus my parents and sister through college. It wasnt until meeting you that I realized how my parents had fucked up my head.You once told me it was as if I were genetically different from my paremts.Those words verified the feelings I'd always had

GUILT FROM STATES

PAT GRUNNET(CONT.) of never feeling a part of them.

NAJUANDRIANE DARNES- Before I went communal I goofed up money that could have helped someone to safety. After I went communal I kept one steady job and most of the time two part time jobs which I didnt cash the checks. One job I felt was not enough. I even felt guilty with the other jobs. I felt if I hadnt been such a short tempered bitch I would have been able to work longer . So I do feel guilty that I couldnt be trusted enough there and its true--I would have fucked up more. I am very guilty in more ways than one. I was heading back to jail for good this time. I could have done more.

LAURENE JACKSON- When I was in the states I bought liquor, cigarettes, a lot of soda, clothes, candy, junk and also played the horses. Since I've been here and on the line three times I know that every penny I get should have been for us to help our people out of the hell back in the states. I will work harder in the future and make up my mistakes.

RUBY CARROLL- I do wish there was a way to end it all, for some of us it would be the best way-- we have done nothing but hurt you for years , and you would not have asses like me to worry you and put extra weight on you. All the money I threw away would come to about $3,000 or more on junk and a car I didnt need. Some of the money was to buy clothing for myself and when I knew I was coming I tried to get all the things I thought I'd need for a long time. And I do not feel too well about this.

RENNIE KICE- While I was back in the states I wasted money on beer, food, and clothes I didnt need. I took the money from the patients in the care home in the Valley. I also talked Richmond Stahl into giving me free sodas from our machine in the laundrymat. I used money from Bob's check and we went to Lake Tahoe before we came here. I rationalized my doing so, saying that Bob needed an outlet when it was me who wanted to do my own thing. I was hostile a lot of the time and when I could have been helpful instead. I would always justify things like eating, drinking and clothes by saying that the third floor and staff used PR to do their thing , so mine wasnt any different. I am sorry that I wasted money and time when I see daily here what it is taking to keep Jonestown growing. I resented Daisy Stroud getting to come here before others who have been here longer. I spent unnecessary gas money trying to follow Bob when I thought he was playing around, due to my jealousy. I see where my jealousy has been a stumbling block to him, not allowing him to feel free to talk to whomever he chose. While I was in the States I thought I was being held back because of Bob and I was hostile because of the people who messsed up in the states got to come over before me. I thought I was not trusted and acted out. (I resented Alice because she always seemed to have a secret about what was going on here and would not tell me.) I do see you as a prisoner here, and feel responsible because of my assiness in the States. When I was in the states I didnt help in the services like I should have and would stay downstairs and just look busy when I was actually doing nothing. When I was on the plane coming here I had two drinks and justified doing so by saying that I'll never get the chance again, so I might as well do it now.

FF-5-1-2

GUILT FROM STATES

RENNIE KICE (cont.)- I will not allow myself anymore to get in this frame of mind. Thank you dada for your love and concern and for allowing me to be a part of this revolution and allowing me to be here. I also allowed Diane to come over and drink with me and Bob which was wrong.

---

b7c

[redacted] (NOTE: This is very long.She lists 42 points.)

1. Never paid 25% for years and years.
2. Went to service but never pitched in to help with the durty work.
3. Always tried to look important.
4. IN L.A. started going with an asshole of an outsider and flirted with outsiders.
5. Kept myself alienated from the people.
6. Took pictures of my children when I was at my moms house during the Frsno Four march.
7. Made numerous phoney suicide attempts for attention. Allowed myself to go into depressions which took the time of hard workers.
8. Took my needs money & misused it. Sometimes I bought Chinese food. Also I bought unnecessary books and magaz nes with my book & magazine money.
9. Took my needs money twice and ran away to my mom.The first time I ran because I was upset at a PC confontation,and becase I thought Andy wasnt supposed to be with me anymore. And when you called me, ~ad, I even said I didnt know when I was planning on coming back.I will always remember how hurt you sounded.I also called Jeanette. After the confrontation over the reporter I ran again.I missed Andy and I didnt want to stay continually in the church.Ihavent faced why I ran,I mustve wanted to do my own thing. I had a plan in my mind to meet my mom, go with her to Riverside, live with her, get a job, and do what I could to get information on the traitors.I didnt believe I would ever get to come here and I didnt believe I was wanted.I even planned to make contact with the traitors and find out their plans so I could tell you.
10. Before I came here I went to a pay phone and called the Mertles. I had been very depressed. Her mom answered and said no one was home. I had been thinking about my children a lot, and also I had a thing about questioning you a lot, and not believing different things you would say. Anyway I called the Mertles residence but I had no plan. I remember I still had this thing about wanting to run and I had no place to go. I was going to see if they could help me.As soon as I hung up I became horrified with myself.Iwent home and immediately wrote myself up and turned it in to Sharon Amos who gave it to mother. I felt like a serpent. I dont want to be a traitor. I think this is the worst thing I've done. I remember that I thought I coukd go to the Mertles and stay a few days until I could get a job.I remember that I felt so stranded. I also thought of duping some organization into helping me untile I could get a job. I really didnt believe a lot of the things you told us. I thought you told us a lot of things for strategy purposes and I couldnt really believe that all those people thought all those horrible things. I didnt believe you about Ruth Kerns either, but when I saw her, she was so evil I felt I was ina lost world. A lot of times I question you, ~ad.

THINGS IN MY LIFE THAT I FEEL GUILTY ABOUT

1. About neglecting my children after I was divorced.
2. Hurting Rollin and taking the children away from him.
3. Not writing to my mom.
4. Bringing men home that I picked up.
5. Jeanette walking in when I was in bed with a guy.
6. Sending Phillip to CYA.
7. Putting a little puppy out of a car and then accidentaly running over it.

FF-5-i-3

GUILT FROM THE STATES (cont.)

b7C

[redacted] (cont.)-

8. Killing my brothers rabbit when I was little by playong with it too much.
9. Looking at a little boys penis when I was 10 to see what it looked like.
10. Working as a narc for the police.
11. Not paying my share in the cause.
12. Thinking about my mom and children.
13. Not working hard enough.
14. Running away two times.
15. Not believeing my dad, not having enough faith & trust.
16. Manipulating and misusing my needs money.
17. Wanting Andy to take special time for me.
18. Having a dog put to sleep in Sacramento.
19. Not writing Andy more, not writing my comrades in the states, not writing Archie.
20. Eating out, drinking sodas etc.
21. For not helping relieve the load of others.
22. Because I wasnt kinder to my brother, who suffered a lot.
23. Because Bob Holmes left the church and I feel responsible. I wish he were here.
24. Because you took so much time to save me, dad, when I am devious & ungrateful.
25. Because I was such a selfish person & poor mother.
26. Because I was so rough on people.
27. Became I aws jealous of Johnny Jones& Ava for being so close to you. Plus others.
28. Because I wonder what your penis looks like.
29. Because of the little boys & men that molested me when I was little.
30. Because my mom would beat me if she thought I'd been masturbating.
31. Because I didnt help others before you found me.
32. Because I left my stepchildren when I was sick.
33. Because I remarried twice.
34. Because I was so mean to Jack Barron after our relationship eneded.
35. Because I harbor grudges.
36. Because I gurad my ass and dont want to confront people more for fear of being wrong.
37. Because I dont always tell everything I do.
38. Because I dont tell you everything. If I dont report something I feel like a traitor.
39. Because I'm short with people and at times hurt their feelings.
40. Because I cant stand some people and stay away from them
41. Because I didnt take money for fucking to help feed my children.
42. Because I failed at evrything I did in life . I have never succeeded.
43. Because I've been too school when Black people havent. Because I ate when others were hungry& was warm when others were cold. I hate myself so.

FF-5-i-4

PERSONAL NOTES:

1. Helen Love - I want to say thank you for being alive. That is not enough. I refuse to live under another leader. I still can't get myself together, but I know I will, for I was still nervous when the test came last night, I could not remember anything, so I failed you miserably, I heard all that was said in the agriculture meeting for I was awake but I just can't hold things in my head. I trust you Father to help me for I want to do all you want me to do. You brought me here, when it seems impossible so just that way I trust you to go to school and learn.

2. Estella Railback & daughter, Mae K. Griffith - General thank you. A bonnie natt entered her chest just before her birthday and it itched and burned. It went down and now it doesn't bother her. She can't hear good in one ear. She asked for more wisdom and knowledge.

3. Charles Wesley Williams - I am sorry the way I acted toward you and the rest of the People last Tuesday. It was total unfair and uncalled for to act the way I did. The last couple of months I have been acting very strange and I know why but I want to try to understand it and accept it. I put the blame on my job but I know that is not it. The truth is I miss my mother and Melvin. And also I feel guilty about Chris leaving this beautiful land in Jonestown. So could you forgive me and I wont let it happen again. I will do what you said.

4. Jerry Livingston - I think I know enough of myself to say that I would not let you take torture or punishment and others go free. I would stand with you no matter what. There is no turning back after what you have taught us. I would want to get it done fast, like blown up with TNT or something. This is the first time I have gone as far as to contemplate revolutionary death. I would take pleasure in blowing up all the conspirators together. Tim Stoen, Grace, Mertles, Neva Sly, Olivers, Mazor, and a bunch of nazi fascists. It would be good to let them think about what they have done and stew a few minutes first tho. I feel I'm still a kind of chicken, but I'm not going to run or think of my own hide. I would like to blow up Rockefeller, Ford, Dupont, and Hearst the same way. I'm going to be thinking more on revolutionary suicide and death because it seems inevitable. I think people who go around spouting how they are ready to die and how they have faced it are full of shit and anyone who is really ready doesn't have to try to convince anyone else, with your exception. I feel that the more confrontations we have like the 3 day crisis and yeaterday the closer we are getting to where you are trying to get us.

FF-5-1

5. Penny (12-24-77) - I didn't know I was supposed to write up my fears of death. I am horribly afraid of being put in a grave - Yet, I think of Lynetta laying there and it seems so peaceful. Then, I miss Andy terribly and I don't believe I'll ever see him again. Some times I think it will help to die with him. I somehow want some assurance that I will see him and you again&this upsets me. Yesterday and before, I thought I would volunteer to be the first to die, to help the others have courage. I would do this and it would somehow help me. I have been very depressed over this whole thing. I hate to just die without a fight, but I don't want our people captured and tortured either. Upon going to Cuba ro someplace without you. The young could have a future. But I don't think I can live withot you, Jim. So I'd might as well die even if I don't want to and I am scared. I'll do whatever you want me to do. But I don't want to live without you. I don't think I could make it.

(1) Move Odell out of pregnancy

(2) Penny does not deal fairly

6. Ron Talley - I am too opinionated and do too much thinking about the inequalities caused by cliques and just general circumstances. It seems that I have an opinion on every single thing that goes on around Jonestown. I am sure that with so many opinions I could not be thinking all of them through to any solid conclusion. I feel it is just a way for me to justify some of my negative feelings. I have always been a surface thinker because I was too lazy to get down to facts and research which would give me more reliable opinions. In the future I will get a hold of my thinking and channel it in positive ways to be constructive rather than just woicing shallow opinions. In patroling with Jeff Carey I've discussed a lot of things that were not very positive. Jeff also does this but I don't let it go too far. Jeff still has his way of trying to set people up for trouble. He tried to get me to steal a papaya with him so he could turn me in or see if he could get me to start doing things that I know are wrong. If it would help I could do one of these things with him and then see where he would lead me from there. Jeff is gong back to the kitchen now which is a better place for him to stay out of trouble. For myself I have negative thoughts and it comes across in my conversation with others. From now on I am going to just keep my big mouth shut and write to you if I don't feel that I can live with something here.

Ron - write up his criticisms

FF-5-j-2

7. Lois Ponts - I am impulsive and bull-headed. Too quick to strike out. Forgive me on that. I confess today agah I should have thought before I spoke in teachers meeting. The only ones there were the

Lois Ponts (con'd) - regular teachers. Tyrone Cartmell was discussed as to his hitting a youngster with a stick. I made the remark that I didn't think the real young as Tyrone should be watching such movies as the Outfit and that I felt children his age really couldn't discern who was a socialist and who wasn't as I really didn't believe they know that much about the word socialist or that one as small as he in a fit of anger or such has not really arrived at that point of discernment, where he is able to know who his comrade is especially in a movie such as the Outfit. Actually there was nothing in the movie to relate to socialism in the 1st place and I wonder if children his age aren't given an insensitivity toward even their comrades if they watch these movies - I don't know if children his age watched it. I was cheering on the girl in the movie who ran a car into two men but I saw them as 2 people of the system, but does a youngster 6 years old see them the same way as what I am trying to say. I know children should not be coddled or kept from seeing violence toward a known enemy and should not fear death or fear doing in the enemy but in such a movie does a child know who and why the person is the ~~xhxxx~~ enemy. I confess I should not have opened my mouth but I have already and the die is cast, you might say. I should not think it at all. The remark was by, I think, Becky Beikman, that all the kids were carrying sticks for guns is why Tyrone had a stick in his hand. Anyway I am sorry I did not think and talked out of turn again. It might be a little confusing for children anyway to see such movies if much explanation is not given them as to how this relates to socialism and his comrades.

8. Eva Pugh - First of all I want to say I am sorry for to cause you ~~any-grief-wgat-si-ever,--U-gave-abd-di-sine-sgirt-ub-nabt-watsm-by~~ any grief what-so-ever. I have and do come short in many ways, but to put any more on you I would not ~~q~~ want to do. Although I fixed food for the little dog every night when I fixed your food, I wished I had come to you, when Cheryl said it would not eat anything but chicken, or didn't like anything but chicken. I said why didn't she give it some of the milk gravy which one evening she took and some bread. When we had chicken the last time I saved ¼ of chicken for the little dog. Esther did not come to get food for two days so I ask her what she was feeding him and gave her the chicken, but she does not seem to remember it. I would in no way want the little dog to be hungry, I feel very bad about all this. If you say give him chicken every day, I will fix it, Father they have plenty of food in

FF-5-J-3

Eva Pugh con'd - the back, but that little thing won't eat what them other dogs eat. I thank you for a rest and it gave me time to take care of several odd jobs. But I feel awful when I am not working for to help out. I will improve in every way.

FF-5-J-4

Personal

MAGNOLIA FARRIS

- while in the US she spent extra money on Thrift shop clothes. she was always buying a blouse, skirt, dress sweatro ro shoes for from 49¢ to 1.65, that is the reason she bought them, they were so reasonable, and looked nice. When she got tired of them she would give the to the church to sell or gave them to charity. I also bought fruit and food that I could have done without. Onee in a great while she would eat a cheap steak downtonw or some prawns or a rootbeer or peanut candy. She didnt eat all of this at one time. She also spent money on perfumes and nylon stockings and makepp. She is happy to do without these things at the present.

LIZ RUGGERIO

- thaks you for the experice of working her ass off on Learning. She had never worked so hard in all of her life. She felt good to accomplish somethin physically and to be tired physically and not mentally.
- She praises Marthea Hicks for working hard with us on the crew. Praises Cheryl Mccall
- Complains about Penny, Liz's bra broke and she asked for a safety pin. She didnt want to become chaffed. She felt that Penny was hestile to nurses in general. She feels that Penny should take less of a responsibility and coordinate with other supervisors. She feels that dhe takes things upon herslef and is cruel
- Liz says that she is writing this with hopes that others do not have to be treated unfairly because of onespersons ego and personal lhostilitv.

FF-S-K

To Jim

Sarah
RE: GUILT FROM STATES

I. MONEY- I ripped Hastings Library off regularly-- about 10.00- 20.00 per month which I spent on movies, books, Pepsi, junk food. When I was going to Berkeley I panhandled occasionally at the bus station. When my relatives sent me birthday money, a couple of times I kept five bucks of it or so.

II. TIME-- I wasted more time than I care to think about. After the first year of law school I only went to class irregularly. I went to the library a lot. I think the whole law school thing was a total waste of time, I never even learned enough law to make any difference. It was a total waste.

III. OTHER THINGS-- The thing I feel most guilty about is Mike Cartmell. I know that I contributed greatly to his defection because from the time I was in Berkeley on, I shared in a lot of his indulgences, (movies etc.) although I grew bored with him because of his emotional retardation fairly early. He was someone to bullshit with . I feel very strongly that if (and when) he gets our ass into a bind I am responsible. So in a nutshell I have a lot of guilt that I am a prime cause for us to get into all kinds of shit with IRS etc.

Currently I do feel awful about being such an argumentative bitch. Culturally, Jewish families are notoriously argumentative, Its actually a standard way of communicating. That, plus law school training, and an arrogant attitude that covers up a lot of insecurity (I actually do see myself as the all-around inferior of every one in the radio room. I mean, I'm objective enough to realize I'm as intelligent, but they are somehow just morally and emotionally better than me. I know this is crap to a certain degree, but I want to give you some idea of how this maniac thinks at times)

make me really obnoxious. I don't mind your telling me to shut up when I get outrageous and I will work very hard at correcting it. I'm not a very good "formal thinker". By that I mean I can't just reason something out by myself and come up with a tidy package of opinion. I usually start out with an idea and work it out by hashing it around with someone. But I know that that can be detrimental and I will work on it.

FF-5-2

to Dad YOUR PAIN

Gloria Rosa: I think the most thing that you worry about is that we are all here alive starting a whole host of trouble. You are the only Dad we have here in Jonestown, Guyana, and you are suffering for us. You are in prison here. Your most pain is that you are supporting our medical bills. You are on our enemies trail day and night.We should all try to help you.

Khyllis Bloom: I see what we are as a group as unusual and unique in that there are so many different patterns of personality - following Dad for various reasons and living and working very close together. At one time I resented it -- wanted a bunch of Jan Gurviches, Nancy Sines, Mike Klingman's around. Now, particularly since I've been with the med. clinic, I've realized the terrific strength in different people working together. However, an extremely strong leader is needed to keep together this kind of group. Mother is the prototype of everything next in a woman in a person but I don't know if eople are ready to follow a woman. Once you alluded to your concern about having a leader to follow you. I was thinking these thoughts at the time.
(Money making idea - raffle a tape recorder in Port Kaituma saying that the proceeds will go to support our medical clinic.)

Pat Patterson: I think Dad suffers more when people who have been with him for long periods of time don't learn what he is teaching, when they turn away when he tried to bring them to a more Communist thought through very painstaken patient teaching. Through lack of learning there is a lack of dedication which indeed takes time for individual teaching of the person who committed some kind of anarchic act against the people because of this lack of dedication. Result of the lack of learning is wastefulness, destruction. I would say people in general who don't learn are the main reasons for Dad's pain.

Maurice Romano: This is what I think you are thinking about. Somebody trying to run away from here and who would be the next traitor. And you have worry about our comrades in the states, and you have to worry about someone running into the jungle and when me and my other comrades act like anarchist and antisocialists.

Shirley Edwards: I think Dad's worse pain was in putting his trust in one of his children who had followed him for a number of years and then see them go and turn traitor for their own selfish ass. Also going night after night day after day with no rest and sleep, working out strategies for us, giving us the news, keeping us informed of what's going on with the good and the bad. This is a beautiful place that Dad has prepared for us and some of our members talk about wanting to go back to the states, and they know there is nothing good back there for them.

Magnolia Farris: I am sure that I will not be able to really know your pain. I will not even presume such, but judging from my own experiences as that is the only way I can judge, I think that you would be pained by doing so much for people and receiving nothing except traitorous behavior. You would be or rather you are pained by not being able to give us a world without white nights and by the fact that you do all that you can and so many of us work directly against your teachings, and are not satisfied no matter what you do. We are not caught up in Marxism-Leninism as much as you would like us to be, and when you find some who are totally disinterested, I'm sure that hurts a great deal.

Karen Lendo: With all the traitors leaving you never know who will be next. Plus having the responsibility of a thousand of us.
(money making idea: hire out our mechanical services in G-town, maybe open up a little center for Franch braiding hair, bakery, hairdress shop, snack shop. Maybe Joan and Bobby can sell cookies and candies.

Kay Nelson: The physical pain that you suffer should be apparent to all of us and should be used as an example since your suffering has never prevented you from taking care of all of us. Caring for us b tter than anyone else ever could or would with a love that is beyond comprehension. However, I believe that your greatest pain is caused by our lack of growth and concern for this cause in spite of your example and teachings. I thank you for your sacrifice of your life for us, for teaching us socialism; I knew very little about Communism before coming here. I pledge each day to do more than I have the day before.

Jim Murrell: When we don't act like you have taught us and let you down.

Steve Addison: You suffer because I do not try to be a more committed Socialist Marxist-Leninist. You see dissapointments everywhere. You see people who have been with you years fail in your teachings and grasp of empathy. Seeing lack of progress and lack of development in individuals makes you suffer. Seeing the lack of female and male liberation which could be so effective in the work. You suffer physically beyond knowing. You are a prisoner here, when you should

FF-S-m

DADS WORST PAIN

JANET LENIN: That Dad can't trust his own people. One of his greatest pains is when people like Mike & Debbie, who worked by your side knowing so much, get tired of helping and want to do their own thing and have babies that they don't really want. Then when they face what they have done, they are too ashamed to come back, and to make themselves feel less guilty, they start telling lies.

ROBERT PAUL: We are Dads biggest pain. There are so many ass-holes here and I am one of them. We take his love so lightly. Things are changing..not for the good but for the worst. We all need you, Dad, we can't lose you.

DARRELL DEVERS: The things that we do that are dumb and stupid..and those that have gone out. The burden of this family causes pain, the problems on all the fronts, U.S. and Guyana, thinking of ways to keep going and how to handle it. We argue and fuss. We fight on the floor and off the floor, even during war crises and stradegy meetings. We don't report gossipers and things that we should. Not working, not thinking of better ways to increase production. The newspaper articles, the people that have gone out, the lies told on you and the family, that your helping oppressed people got us involved in this conspiracy.

AL SIMON: People not listening to your teachings. The small children in the world that don't have a chance to be saved like the children here. Having your family on two different continents and knowing that no one else has the sensitivity like you have. I am also to blame because I don't do everything like I should.

DARLENE RAMEY: Wanting to die but can't because you are the only leader. Lack of concern of the people, wasting of food, worrying where the next traitor is going to come from, being stuck in the radio room and can't do manual labor, teaching women to be liberated but they still want to serve men , the constant reading of the news and straining your voice.

WANDA SONDER: Getting his people free from U.S. ; trying to teach us to use our minds instead of working against each other; our gossiping, stealing, arguing because it will tear us apart. If we would stop this you would have more time for stradegy to help free the people and have more time to concentrate on the enemy. What a revolutionary means at this point: To help free all oppressed people and to be willing to give my life to what is right no matter what, not giving a damme what it takes.

MABEL JONES: The people that you love who go out and hurt this cause.

MICHAEL HEATH: That you never get any rest and always on the look out for enemies. People don't want to learn and when we plan revolut-

FF-S-n-1 (over)

MICHAEL HEATH CONTINUED: tionary suicide not everyone wants to die, they just vote to look good in front of their comrades. A way to make money: Sell clothes that we make here in Jonestown. Also sell expensive wood that comes out of the bush.

ROCKI TURNER: We don't understand you; how you feel when people turn on you; Few are willing to become like you;

KEITH WADE: Trying to keep up with all the traitors, being on the radio night and day, seeing the same people on the floor over and over again. It seems like the people here are killing you. I'm guilty for buying shoes and cidthes that I didn't need.

JANICE WARREN: When people get on the floor and lie making things last longer. When people don't write up their guilt like you ask, when sisters won't speak up, when people bother you instead of going to counsellors. I think the white nights release some of your pain because it gives you the privilege of dying even if you don't die. It makes you stronger. Also you have to think about the people in the states when we are thinking about dying. It hurts you when people don't tell their gratitudes. Too much writing pains you. Money Making: French braiding hair in Georgetown.

TAMMIE JONES: Gossip, negative people coming up to the radio room with bullship, our being passive and signing petitions when we shouldn't, we don't care enough about your diet and your low blood sugar. You can't even be with Mother, while some of us self centered people want relationships. You never get a break. I am guilty for some of these things. My age is 11.

Note RUSSELL MOTON: Pains caused by heart, bladder, prostititus (reoccuring), as well as arthritis. Deep depressions and intense headaches.

SHIRLEY PACE: Wasting food, complaining about it, anarchism, when we don't admitt our guilt when we wasted money and helped murder people with our taxes When he trusted people and they sold out, when fight amongst one another.

SUE GRIMM: When people close to you leave the cause. Ideas for money: Sell pastries in Port Kaituma. Rotate with the chicken. Eat it one time and the next time sell it.

SHARON KIDLINGBURY: Those of us who continue to do our own anarchistic thing. There are few people with concious guilt, therefore few who can take on leadership. We are so self-centered and holding on to Capitalistic ways. How many people would sell out principle if there was no structure, as those close to you did. You can't trust too many people and where does that leave Socialism? You feel pain about the future of the children, about our lack of sensitivity and lack of committment.

FF-5-n-2

DADS WORST PAIN

REGINA JACKSON: That women still aren't emancipated. If women would cut off relationships, the men would grow up but the women won't listen to you.

JAMES TURNER: Not being able to go and take care of our enemies. Also being here in a land of promise while other people in the world are suffering so. Money saving idea: Sandwiches for workers 3 or 4 times a week to cut down on cost of bread.

MARY GRIFFITH SR. We don't listen when you spend so much time teaching us communism, and the news and then fail the test and then when people go out and betray you.

BEVERLY LIVINGSTON: The people that you have trusted like Debby Blakey who have turned traitor, the way we don't work hard enough, the way we don't listen to the news..and your physical pain.

LUE DIMPLE GOODSPEED: That you have been misunderstood by the whole world with no one else to carry the load but you.

RENEE MCMURRY: Living, seeing your own people beat on each other and when we do stupid shit after all you've taught us.

LENA BENTON: She gave a testimony. She seemed to try to say that the people close to you had hurt you and would pay for this but she didn't make it clear.

ODESTA BUCKLEY: All the people you have to take care of.

KIRTES SMITH: The high blood pressure you get from peoples burdens.. then your low blood sugar, people talking in the rallies when you ask them to listen, then you stay on the radio night and day and still people talk a lot of negative stuff and won't be positive, they won't produce in the fields and won't follow rules. People stop you to get private counselling and try to talk to you about just anything. Destroying the peoples property also upsets you. Sorry that I had to write with pencil.

ALFRED SMITH: The traitors who left that know about the stradegies and and the work.

ZINETRA JOHNSON: We do not show enough conern about whats going on and that we really don't listen to what you are saying..and that we don't carry out the true Marxist Lenist way of life after all the years you have explained it to us.

RON SINES: Physical pain and lack of sleep, your low blood sugar, severe headaches, tension and irritating sounds, the pain you take in when healing all of us. The severe ear infection you took on last year

Over FF-5-n-3

RON SINES CONTINUED: after taking all our pain away; your obsessed teeth that couldn't be treated, not even being able to urinate and having urine back up into your kidneys. Hi blood pressure headaches associated with Peoples Rallies. Our great lack of sensitivity, our defensiveness, refusing to look at ourselves and unwillingness to contribute to the collective.

KIM BARNETT: The people in the U.S., how you are going to take care of our needs, our abarchistic attitudes, some of us wanting to go back to the states, being ungrateful. Your having to stay here in Jonestown when you like to travel, being a prisoner here. Staying up night and day planning on saving us. The women who are so unemancipated. We still haven't learned.

JANN GERVICH: Indiffernce is your greatest pain, I think. The unsillingness to sacrifice. Then: Your physical pain. Cardio-vascular problems, strokes...Lenin had nomerous strokes. The tumor on your pancreas, that causes your blood sugar problems, having to relieve your testicles of excess sperm. This is compounded by taking on the pain of others, babies dropped in cotton fields, etc. The Jonathan Jacksons and Chris Lewises of the world. She added a list things that she is willing to do to help: Give up teaching and go into the fields, adopt Orlando Robinson, teach an extra Socialism class every week, practice communist theory in the classroom, do extra paper work after school is out, and she laid out a plan for teaching Marxist theory in three levels. She also pointed out that in the womens meetings we must take away a womans image as a sex object and rereplace this with most revolutionary images.

MELANIE KEMP: Worrying about the people in the states, what he has to do to keep the enemies away and the merceneries. Talking on the radio night and day..putting up with all of us, not knowing if we are going to be traitors or not.

LUCY MILLER: Worrified about the babies and children, having to talk on the radio and teaching the people.

JESSIE JONES: We don't follow instructions, you stay up all night, we waste things and destroy property. Disobedience. Money making project: I am going to make a silk quilt to sell.

KAREN HARMS: We are ungrateful, people leave and tell lies. None of us appreciate you.

DAVID GEORGE: People who you let go to town to do a job that mess up like Daisy Lee. She knew better. The white nights and the people in the states hurt you. People who don't want to give money. People that turn traitor. Some of us don't work hard enough.

ADELINE STRIDER: Knowing that all the family isn't here yet, safe. Also that there are children going to be hungry and so many of us here are not doing our part.

FF-5-n-4

DAD"S WORST PAINS:

CAROL KERNS: Physically your head and throat because you must continually thinking with a throbbing headache. Dealing with our bullshit in Peoples Rally and with the persistent need to urinate which makes you stop what you are doing, then have to try and get back to your thoughts. You are in constant agony because of your responsibility which you have taken upon yourself. You have spread yourself so far. People take your love and abuse it. You are always giving and giving and the rest of us are taking and taking. Watchi your children grow up under constant scrutiny because they are "Fathers Childr Then you have to deal with your children's hostilities because they react to all of the selfish people draining you. The frustration of wanting us to produce and make this place work because it determines whether we sink or swim. The conspiracy constantly has you burning out your brain doing strategy.

DOROTHY ROLLINS: All of the Alphas that we go through and not knowing who's going to turn on us next. -When we don't listen to you attentively.- When you think about those of us who are still in the States., worrying if they will continue to do their part.- Trying to feed us and provide for our every need.

GLORIA DAWN WALKER: You have pain for those who are hungry, and homeless in countries like Rhodisia and other fighting countries. Also our ingratitude. We complain and are not nice to each other. If we tried to follow the principal which you are, it would be less painful.

MARY FORD: What hurts you the most is having to sit in the meetings and liste to all of the shit about who done what, who said what , who fucked who. Also that so many of us have been with you so long and know so little about you and what you have been teaching us. And to think about all that you have had to do to make this place possible.

SAM JOHNSON: When we argue with each other, call each other names and give dirty looks.- When our people turn against us, it causes you pain.

DIANE LUNDQUIST: I Know that it has been painful to see your children leave you and decide to choose a life other than this cause. You have worked so hard at teaching people socialism and see that we at least get a small taste of what it is all about. I think that your worst pain is having to stay alive and watch people.not understand and people that do not want to know what liberation struggles really are.

FF-5-n-5

VALLERSTEAN JONES: I believe Father suffers most when our people that are really close to him defect and those he has helped the most become traitors.

ZURETTI LANGSTON: 1. 1. Who the next person will be that will leave the movement. 2. How will the movement face you not being with us. 3. fighting off our enemies.

ALLUVINE MCGOWAN: Your biggest pain is the people here talking too much, running off and lying on you.

JOAN PURSLEY: The following I feel causes you pain: 1. Always having to be the one to think up the strategies etc. 2. You have no leaders and no one takes on genuine leadership responsibility. 3. Being stuck here when you could be of such benefit in fighting and leading revolubions in struggling countries. 4. Worrying bout seeing that we have equality and that every persons needs are met. And then life in general is so painful and depressing. Also when people are apatheti

BETTY MOORE: I know that you suffer immense physical pain a lot of which you can never get any relief from. You go through a lot of emothonal pain and it's most obvious that you suffer mental stress.., Coping with all of our anarchistic tendencies, all the traitors . Keeping us all fed ,clothed, educated and all of our physical ills taken care of. Then you also suffer because you cannot help all of the poor and opressed people of the world. I feel a lot of guilt because I know that I contribute to alot of the pain that you go through. I do not like to think about you not being an part of my life but I realize it is extremely selfish not to want to let you do whateverit is you want to do with your life. Especially since you have given up so much.

ANNETTE JONES: I think that Father suffers most when our people that are really close to him defect and those who he has helped the most. Also when our prople fight among themselves and draw each others blood. He suffers from our lack of gratitude for all of his sacrifices and do not try to understand or want to understand. He suffers when we do not produce as we should. He suffers because of what is happening to poor people all over the world.

PAM BRADSHAW: I feel the most painful thing to dad is to see people who know and understand socialism, who have been highly trusted in the movement, turn back on all that is good and try to tear the cause down. Apathy, waste and unwillingness to change or to learn is painful and frustrating. Anarchy is another thing Once when I had fucked up and gone out with Irvin, LC Davis and Michelle Wagner, I was telling Dad about int and he said, "Remember these people, it's people like them that are killing me" I do remember them and I

FF-5-n-6

also must carry my guilt for the pain I have caused him by my rebellion. I will not forget these people that ~~that~~ have caused you pain.

MOM DEAN: I think that what hurts you the most is that you give all of your love and you sacrifice daily for us that we may have a full Marxist Lennist life but so many of us do not show appreciation by producing and doing anarchistic things. ?Thankyou for everything.

IRENE EDDIMS: I think that when the ohes who are so close to you and you trust them and the turn against you this cause is one of the things that hurt you the most. Thank you dad.

ROSA KEATON: Thanks for everything. I think that the two things that hurt you more than anything else is treason and anarchism committed by any member of this cause. You have given your life and sacrificed everything and are still doing so daily so that we may have a better and fulfilling life(XSocialist, Communist, Marxist- Leninist)

VERSIE CONNESERO: I think that ofne of the things that causes you pain is when people leave and start to ~~x~~ do shit like this last bitch. It seems like it's the people that you put alot of trust in. Another pain is when folks like myself dont take on responsibilities like I should. This I will start doing. Also people who won;t produce as they should.

GAIL CHAIKEN: I think that one of your greatest guilt is not being able to give us everything that we want and save us frome anyone trying to hurt us. . When you pour out your soul telling us things that you have gone through, telling us what you feel guilty about and expressing all of ~~mx~~ your inside feelings. It hurts when so many people dont give a damn and dont take your example and become a responsible person that you can trust. Even people you give the most to turn around and betray you and the whole cause.

HELEN JOHNSON: First of all-I am an ass hole myself and it hurts to see you sad. I know that all of us here hurt you with all of our complaints about little things and ones that you have walked so close with, are yet so far away. When people are not strong enought to see capitalists and the money they offer. There is nothing but death outside of Jonestown.

BARBARA KEMP: I think Dad's greatest pain is being hurt by those people that are outside of the cause. And he would like to get them for hurting us because we mean so much to him and to mother. It hurts because some of us want to do our own thing. Thank you dad for everything you have done for me and for my family.

FF-5-n-7

CHRISTINE YOUNG: I feel that dad suffers from the following:

1. Health is impaired, impaired due to loss of sleep, unable to rest when tired, constant draining on him from selfish, inconsiderate, unkind and ignorant people. 2. Some of us have loved ones that are not here and we are greatly disturbed by this and he feels this suffering also. 3. He suffers because he knows that the chances to live aren't great and and it bothers him because of the young ones in the group whose future is before them. 4. He suffers because of all of the ones that have betrayed all that he is living for. 5. He suffers because many don't understand his teachings. Many here have the same ol capitalist spirit. He has pain because he has no one that will assist him.

GENEVA BEAL: The only way I know is to help to save all I can and work harder and what hurts you most is us not working hard, wasting too much, being disobedient, doing our own thing and fighting our enemies is painful.

DARLENE NEWMAN: Because our dad suffers everytime one of his children is pained, it's hard to pinpoint what would cause him the worst pain. However I think the thing that would or does distress him the most is when one he has shown so much love, understanding and trust betrays that honor and turns against everything Jim Jones stands for. Then again, because dad knows human nature, I don't believe he is really surprised when one of us turns traitor, but the pain it is still there. There are those of us who refuse to give up the traits of Capitalism and continue to cause internal strife in our family. We are insensitive to the sufferings of our comrades, though Dad has proved to be the most sensitive and compassionate who has walked the earth. It caused pain when we represent histeachings. Having so many people constantly draining the life from one body.

HAZLE NEWELL: I think what causes you pain is when people you try to give a chance, turn out to be an ass. You talk to people and they don't pay attention to what you say, wasting food, not loosing weight-the people. You try so hard and want so much for the people and nothing for yourself.

SHAWNTIKI JOHNSON: L. Having the responsibility which leads to love. 2. Having to live for us daily. 3. Having to do for us and we don't appreciate it. 4.- Having to watch us no face death and knowing and understanding a lot more than we do. 5- Watching us waste so much and not take care of what we have. 6.- Our selfishness. 7.-Seeing a lot of unliberated sisters knowing now that we have sisterhood meetings it seems like the sisters don't want to be liberated. 8.- Having to see innocent people suffer all over the world by

FF-5-n-8

World demand for oil will exceed supply

Shawntiki Johnson cont.-

by system. 9.- Watching us be so insensitive toward each other and others who are struggling under different systems and to those who have been tortured. 10.- Watching us take a role that we are better than others when the fact is we are all zero's.

VICKY MARSHALL: You have to constantly worry if we are ready for revolutionary death. Worrying if wereally want to be Socialist/Communists. If we really have an understanding of what Marxist -Lenninist theory is. If we do die one day you want us to know what we exactly died for. I want to be that communist and I want to tknow that Marxist and Leninist theory by heart. I know that there is no other leader that would do so much as you have so we cank be free. Most leaders just take their people out into battle without them knowing everything. But you dad struggle day and night so that we will get the full meaning. You have given so much and still we continue to shit in your face. I feel sometimes that you might say "I give up" I say this because we have come this far and you have done so much. But still we haven't come as far as you have, not even one half. I have a lot to do to prove myself. I will because I can do it and found that the more I do the better it is for you to be at eased because then everyone will get the meaning.

MAGALENE LYLES: You are in a prison, you would like to go and help other countries but you can't because you cant trust no one. Also, the ones in the states you worry about them. Thank you dad for your love.

ARMELLA TARDY: I think it pains dad when people waste food and destroy the peoples property. How people have left the movement. How people dont produce how people keep you up day and night over bullshit and how the females are not liberated.

NEWANDA WALKER: - I think the thing that you duffer most is trying to love so many because during the last alfa you had a dream about people - we were jumping from a bridge and you didn't know whether to jump or not because if you did you couldn't keep both groups. Having to live and care for so many letting us all understand that dying is so easy and life is nothing. You suffer because you want out at least one side of you and the other knows that without you we would not make it because we came back to one of the lowest forms of living. We are constantly fucking up and doing this with no sensitivity at all. We are not thankful enough. I wish you could lay your life down, only because you are tired if you did, I'm right behind you. I know you cant because it is so easy to die and so hard to live because you are constantly giving of yourself.

1

West Germany: ① Union of S.A – Patriotic Front – accused police of electric shock, torture.

② 6 Rhodesians ask for asylum in Sweden
Rhodesian Dance group

V of A

1. Pres. Carter – stressed detente – U.S. Naval Academy. U.S. will meet USSR on any level. SALT – Carter does not want lengthy talks he says. Soviets – trying to export totalitarianism
2. P.C. – Pravda – Dobrynsky – Carter resigned on promise of disarmament.
3. Egypt will help Deshasha
4. Senegal, Gabon, Morocco – Pan – African troops
5. Zaire opp. group leader expelled from Belgium
6. Joshua Nkomo – forces recd Cuban training.
7. Salisbury – Anglo – American team meetings informal talks.
8. Sadat → attack on Israel's position
9. Israel say Sadat causes a war like atmosphere
10. Israel convicts (10 yrs) much State Uni Student for studying arab
11. Bucharest & Nigeria Trade
12. France to Cyprus
13. Senegal pres to (Senghor) to U.S.A. for talks ε
14. Desi – Econ & Trade relations ε Callahan then on to U.S.A. for talks ε Carter.
15. Killer Satellite (U-SSR has anti satellite weapons
16. Cholera – common innoculation methods
17. Neto to Portugal meeting (improved relations) Foreign monster of Angola stopped off in Cuba
18. Spain held Brazil Australia but Sweden
19. Pres. Carter assessed relations ε US & USSR Unless U.S.S.R shows restraint in Africa continue to negotiate (no ideological victory can be won by nuclear weapons) threat to regional peace which Foreign Troops USSR & Cuba are causing (from Euphoria to open expressions of hostility oil crisis in next decade (world demand fuel exceeds supply.

FF-5-n-10.

TO: JJ

CLARA JOHNSON: Before she came here she made two statements that she thinks she should mention to you. You may have heard about them from others but she feels she should report herself. She Once said, "My mom and my children are already in Jonestown, I don't care if I ever get there. They mean more to me than anyone else and as long as they're safe, thats what matters to me." She was upset at the time but feels that the feelings had to be deep seated in her or she would not have stated such negative unsocialistic comments. She should have been deeply concerned about others who want to come here who are not relatives. The second thing that she said shortly before leaving LA was that she thought she was under a lot of pressure. Mable Medlock came over to visit and Clara got so angry that she went into the bathroom and cried. She called Kay Nelson who told her to call SB. She said that she couldn't take it anymore and felt that she had to get away. She told SB that she was not ready to stay here but to visit here, and if she couldn't come here then she would go somewhere. She feels that if she had really wanted to leave PT she wouldn't have called SF. She said she acted and talked like a fool, but she really wanted to come here. She apologizes for letting her emotions rule. She committs herself to attending steering meetings from now on.

JOHN HARRIS: Has been working with Pauline Groot and Becky Flowers trying to break down the alcoholic content from the bottle of pinapple drink but have not been able to do so with the lack of equipment we have to work with. . They tried to seperate the components which failed because you cannot seperate the actions of sugar and alcohol. He got a commercial brandy- 75 proof from Ava J. and tried comparison tests which also failed because of things like the weight og pineapple juice, ect. So now they are going to distill samples in small amounts from the stuff they already have in the herb kitchne and catch the condensation which is alcohol, and compare that with the 75 proof sample.

FF-5-0

PEOPLE WHO FEAR DEATH

Toy Fozzet?
Laurice Jackson
Barbara Davis
Penny Kerns
Bev Ligingston
Santiago Rosa
Jair Baker
Lovie Jean Lucas
Rose McKnight
Clark Grubbs
Carl Smith
Loretha Buckley
Richard Costells
Kay Rosa

PEOPLE WHO MISS THE U.S.

Lovie Jean Lucas
Laurice Jackson
La Flora Townes
Maddie (Mattie) Gibson
Lula B. Ruben
(did not get all the names)

FF-5-P-1

PEOPLE WHO FEAR DEATH

Roy Ponzet?
Laurice Jackson
Barbara Davis
Penny Kerns
Dev Livingston
Santiago Rosa
Jair Baker
Lovie Jean Lucas
Rose McKnight
Clark Grubbs
Carl Smith
Loretha Duckley
Richard Costells
Ray Rosa

PEOPLE WHO MISS THE U.S.

Lovie Jean Lucas
Laurice Jackson
La Flora Townes
Maddie (Mattie) Gibson
Lula B. Ruben
(did not get all the names)

FF-5-P-2

SELF CRITICISMS

1. Joyce Rozynko-was sexually attracted especially at first, was hostile when realized responsibilities went with the rest. Hasn't wanted responsibilities of a nurse. Difficult to accept that you get all the help you need, but not personal "for you only" type. She was used to the selfish manipulative love of captialism. Says its a wonder you maintained your integrity in avoiding traps set by women more manipulative than her. She knows how vain she must have been and elitist. Hopes she has come out of the negetivity of not getting what she set out to get.
   She enjoyed the chat with the old-timers. She goes into detail on all you recounted. She enjoys hearing you talk, but so rarely can. Its exasperating that you cannot hear better in the nurses office. Too many chatter while you are talking. People in her cottage play tape recorders while you talk which annoys her. She loved the discussion on the Communist Manifesto, but heard it better when played at night. Thanks for the classical music.

** Negative

2. Barbara Walker-she is too moody, too blunt , too cynical. Prefer being by herself, does not like to be indebted to someone. Has trouble relating to light skinned blacks and some whites. She resents that people who did whatever they wantes in the States are allowed to come. Then they are treated like they were dedicated workers, while she worked in the chirch practically 20 hours a day and never tried to find out about her mom who was in a mental institition. Also she never asks about her sisters and brothers, who are young and she has not seen them in 3 years. She feels the only thing anybody is really concerned about is whethr or not she is working hard enough. She feels she always gets the worst end of it. Sometimes she feels she would be better off if she stopped trying to do the right things. She doesn't do this tho be cause she doesn't want to hurt others, She is not attracted to anyone here, tho she is still emotionally attached to her son's dad. Also, she thinks she favors him over her girls because they were born out of necessity, and she grew up with her son's dad. Favoritism is far less than it was before coming here. She is working out the problem she has with people. No sex attraction to you. Does not like to call you "dad", says it has no meaning to her.

positive

3. Mark Boutee-no personal histility toward you. Is hositle when he gets upset and should be more greatful. Tis just his little rebellion like over small things like movingt the day off to Monday instead of Sunday. He realized this was stupid. But realized its a concession to even take a day out of production. Seems to understand your strategy of brinkmanship.

positive

4. Estella Railback--her life her is strengethening. Her daughter's birthday was Dec. 26. You told Jimmy Jr. to cure a disease she was suffering from and she still thanks you. Thanks you for her home, feod and everything that strengthen her live.

5. Jan XWilsey-She knows she has hostilities toward you because you are a disciplinarian to her. Let her know that she is not doing her job right and that she should correct it.

6. Debbie B-you read it--she thanks you for helping her when you did and all. Very kind note.

Somewhat negative

7. Maria McCann-feels guilty over hostilities to you. Felt hostile when she found her sister might die. She knew it was her own fault. Is hostile when a rule is made that is inconvenient for her. She is selfish bitch and only thinking of self. Hostile over rule that mothers could not shower with children (male) as she did this for her own convenience. Is overly possessed with an attachment to her child, and realize he needs male companionship. This is her own selfishness and hostility to Paul. Has had occasional xexual feelings to you, but don't ponder it, Feels guilty thinking this because you are much more than a sexual image. Feels to you, like a child to a parent when told to do something he doesn't want to. After she thinks about it, she always realizes it is for her own good, then is not hostile.

8. Lisa Layton-likes to make good impression, too dependent on creature comforts. Was upset by bad publicity in U.S., and had doubts creep in but they were dispelled after talking with strong believers. Too easily dislikes people and is a poor Hater. P potential coward.

FF-5-8-1

2 cont.

Liza cont.

too good image of self and as an idiot at tota her times. Talks before she thinks too much. No hostilities to Jim and never had any. One thing slightly bothers her, but does not want to write it. No sex feeling to Jim other than to hug him like she hugs her children.

positive

9. Earnestine March. No hostilities to you. No physical Attractions, tho you are the apple of her eyes and darlin of my heart because you are principal--kind, loving, fair, and truth, S and C. You have denied yourself for us. She loves you as much as she is capable of loving a person. Love is asking nothing, but giving all. Feels she is at home, wants to be like you. Opens her big mouth before thinking. She knows she talks out too much and must bridle her mouth.

positive to you

10. Katherina Dominick--has an attidude when you give and order. When her sisters and brothers rebel , she cannot help from yelling telling them its dad's order. Meals are wonderful. She yells if they ~~xxx~~ give for too much to eat.
She thinks you are very handsome.

depressed

11. Don Jadkson--Today when cutting hair in pavillion, had ~~xxx~~ head up ass, Lovie Jean Lucas offered a piece of donut and he ate the whole thing. He is shit and unless he changes himself soon he will never be anything. Is going to fast all day domorrow and think about his actions. Please forgive him. Will read Marxism-Leninism all day too.

12. Russell--was attracted to JJ when first came, but felt it wrong so choaked off the feeling. Feels guilt and respect for him . Hostile about the PA tho the material is good and informative. Finds himself turning off your voice at times.

positive

13. Magnolia Ferris--no sexual attraction to you. Enjoyed talk with the old timeers. She is self-righterous, unforgiving, pig headed, hates criticism and thinks that her opinions are always right. In short is an asshole. Is thankful that you are kind and loving and forgiving. They don't deserve it. Meals are excellent, but curry was surperb. Thinks cooks do a good job.

generally positive

14. Sylvia Grubbs- will not relate to Jim without going to the relationship committee. Needs to work harder, is paranoid. Feels inferior. Not secure in her work. Not so continuous in sexual fantasies, is 39. Interested in Jim, but won't relate w/o cttee. approval. Used to be attracted to you, fantasize, but now more fears and respects you. Looks at you in more than physical person. Has been resentful to Larry S., but since you talked to him he has turned completely around and she agrees with his methods now. Has talked behind his back in the past. She will stay off his case from now on. Has never been happier than she is now. Beautty here is breathtaking. She was so unhappy in capitalism. She was overwhelmed by the growth in her sons. She is glad they are not dependent on her. Kevan is such a fine young man. Can never thank you enough for what you have done for him.

thanks you for growth in her sons.

15. Marshall Ferris--not attracted. Enjoyedt the talk from the old timers. He thinks he is right all the time. Doesn't want to listen to others opinions. Is a shithead. Grateful for dinner--it was excellent.

positive

16. Marrgette Jeffery--thanky you for New Years dinner and for being so loving, etc. Enjoyed the talk of early ministry. Relates this talk. Tends to criticize others before she really know the whole story of what reall y happened. Then when she finds out she is wrong it is hard for her to face the individual which she has to do to apoligize. No attraction to JJ. Thinks of you as she would a blood dad, only more because you do much, much more than he ever could. You can do anything but fail.

17. Pat Rhea--gets hostile when seems she doesn't have enough time to do things and has to rush. Also when people give out orders, when people steal, when people take up your and our time unncessarily. She is attracted to Mark Wagner, and Danny Marshall.

FF-5-g-2

12-30-77

TO: DAD
FROM: BEA ORSOT
SUBJECT: WRITING MYSELF UP AND OTHER SELF-CRITICISM, HOSTILITIES, SEXUAL ATTRACTIONS, WHAT I GOT OUT OF LAST NIGHT'S WORDS RE THE BACKGROUND OF YOUR LIFE

TODAY, I REALLY FUCKED UP. PATRICIA CARTWELL HAD SET UP "ROOTS" ON VIDEO TAPES FOR HER CLASS TO WATCH IN THE BOOK DEPOSIT. SHORTLY, SHE DISCOVERED THAT CLASS WOULD NOT BE IN SESSION SO WE BOTH STARTED TO LOOK AT THE FILM. PATRICIA SOON SAID, "DO YOU THINK THIS IS ELITISM"? I SAID, "I DONT KNOW AND I DONT GIVE A SHIT AT THIS POINT WITH THIS SPLITTING HEADACHE I HAVE". I THEN ADDED, "FATHER SAID WE'LL ALL BE ON THE LEARNING CREW SOONER OR LATER AND I JUST AS SOON IT BE SOONER". IT WAS DEFINITELY A HOSTILE STATEMENT-I KNOW IT WAS-AS I FELT HOSTILE WHEN I SAID IT. I REALIZED IT AND FELT TOO GUILTY TO LOOK AT THE MOVIE.

OTHER FAULTS:

1. I AM GENERALLY HOSTILE REGARDING STRUCTURE ONLY WHEN IT AFFECTS WHAT I WANT TO DO.

2. I AM A REAL BITCH AT TIMES ESPECIALLY IN THE MORNINGS. I AM HOSTILE BECAUSE I HATE GETTING UP SO EARLY AFTER HAVING GONE TO BED SO LATE.

3. I AM HOSTILE BECAUSE I DONT HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO GET THINGS DONE. I WAS VERY HOSTILE AT YOU LAST NIGHT WHEN I HAD TO LOOK AT THE MOVIE. I WANTED TO GET SOME SEWING DONE AND BATHE TOM'S DOG AND CLEAN, DO SOME TYPING IN THE BOOK DEPOSIT, AND CLEAN WHERE I LIVE. I WAS TOO TIRED TO DO IT AFTER THE MOVIE. I WAS EVEN MORE HOSTILE WHEN I COULD NOT HEAR OR PROPERLY SEE THE MOVIE--TOO MUCH TALKING AND TOO FAR AWAY. THE 2 HOURS WAS TOTALLY NONPRODUCTIVE - DONT EVEN KNOW WHAT MOVIE WAS ABOUT AND DIDN'T GET ANYTHING ELSE DONE PRODUCTIVE EITHER.

4. I GET HOSTILE WHEN YOUR TAPES ARE PLAYING VERY LATE AT NIGHT (EXCEPT FOR THE ONE LAST NIGHT ABOUT YOUR EARLY LIFE--THAT I WAS VERY INTERESTED IN) BECAUSE I CANNOT GET TO SLEEP YET I DO NOT KNOW ENTIRE CONTENTS OF TAPE AND SHOULD BE LISTENING TO INFORMATION ABOUT SOCIALISM, COMMUNISM, ETC. I'M NEVER TOO TIRED TO BE AWAKENED BY MY COMPANION FOR SEXUAL PLEASURE SO I SHOULD FORCE MYSELF TO LEARN MORE ABOUT MY REAL REASON FOR WANTING TO LIVE AND DIE. SAYING I AM TOO TIRED TO LISTEN IS BULLSHIT.

5. I AM A VERY UNGRATEFUL ASSHOLE. YOU HAVE MET ALL MY NEEDS; YOU CONTINUE TO DO SO DAILY, NEVER MISSING EVEN THE SMALLEST NEED. YOU HAVE GIVEN ME A GREAT DEAL TO BE THANKFUL FOR. I KNOW IT, INCLUDING SOME THINGS WHICH I NEVER DREAMED I WOULD HAVE OR EVEN NEED. YOU ANSWER THE NEED BEFORE I REALIZE IT EXIST. OTHERS DONT HAVE THE SAME AND THEY ACT MORE APPRECIATIVE THAN I DO.

6. I SIMPLY CANNOT CONTROL THE SHITTY WAY I TALK TO OTHERS WHEN MY METABOLISM IS OFF AS IT IS NOW. MOST EVERYTHING AND EVERYONE GETS ON MY NERVES UNLESS THEY ARE PERSONALLY DOING SOMETHING TO BOOST MY EGO. EVEN THE SLIGHTEST NOISE MAKES ME FEEL LIKE SCREAMING. SOMETIMES I HAVE TO HOLD ON TIGHT TO SOMETHING TO KEEP FROM SCREAMING. I GET EVEN MORE HOSTILE BECAUSE I AM UNABLE TO GET MY MEDICATION FROM LARRY S. TO HELP ME THROUGH SUCH PERIODS. I AM HOSTILE BECAUSE IT WAS TAKEN AWAY FROM ME..EVEN THOUGH I KNOW THE REASON.

7. I LIKE WORKING IN THE FIELDS; DONT OBJECT TO HARD WORK, PHYSICALLY, BUT GREATEST FAULT IS BEING UNABLE TO HANDLE THE SUN. IT WIPES ME OUT. IT WOULD NOT WIPE ME OUT IF I WERE INTENT ON GETTING THE JOB DONE. I WOULD ENDURE ANYTHING TO PRODUCE.

8. I GET PISSED AND IMPATIENT WHEN I AM WORKING AND THEN AM INTERUPTED BY SOMEONE. I AM PISSED NOW AT EVERYONE WHO COMES TO THE BOOK DEPOSIT TO ASK ME FOR SOMETHING BECAUSE I WANT TO GET THIS DONE. LACK OF SENSITIVITY FOR THEIR NEED.

OVER

9. ONE OF MY GREATEST FAULTS IF WRITING YOU MY FAULTS .. THEN NOT FOLLOWING UP WITH CONSISTENT EFFORT TO CORRECT THOSE FAULTS. ITS BULLSHIT IF I DONT & AN INSULT TO YOUR INTEGRITY.

YOU SAID THAT SUE CARTMELL WAS ALWAYS AFRAID OF PAIN ALL HER LIFE. THAT WHEN SHE GOT SICK, IT WAS A BIG THING. SHE WOULD GO INTO HER ROOM AND CLOSE THE DOOR AND MAKE A BIG SHIT OUT OF IT ... NOW SHE IS A TRAITOR. LESSON WAS TO BEWARE OF THOSE WHO FEAR PAIN. YOU CALLED ESTHER OUT ONCE ..SHE THOUGHT YOU WERE SPEAKING TO SOMEONE ELSE. NEXT MEETING. SHE SPIT UP A CANCER FROM HER THROAT AREA.

SEXUAL ATTRACTIONS

FIRST, I AM AND ALWAYS HAVE BEEN SEXUALLY ATTRACTED TO YOU. ANY WOMAN WHO ISN'T IS A DUMB ASS BUT I DO NOT DWELL ON IT BECAUSE FIRST, YOU ARE UNATTAINABLE; SECONDLY, YOU ARE SO PRINCIPALED THAT I KNOW I WOULD PROBABLY CATCH HELL ALL THE WAY THROUGH THE ACT INSTEAD OF ENJOYING IT. YOU WOULD BE TEARING ME APART, MAKING ME LOOK AT MYSELF AND I DONT WANT THE PAIN OF IT. THIRDLY, I KNOW YOU HAVE NO DESIRE TO HAVE SEX WITH ME WHATSOEVER AND IT IS DIFFICULT TO HAVE AN EXPERIENCE WHERE THE FEELINGS ARE ONE-SIDED. YOU WOULD BE GIVING AND NOT RECEIVING AND I WOULD NOT LIKE THAT AT ALL. I WILL NOT TAKE YOU THROUGH THE PAIN OF IT AS OTHERS HAVE ..I AM GLAD ABOUT THAT.

SECONDLY, MY ONLY OTHER SEXUAL ATTRACTION IS TOM GRUBBS. THE ATTRACTION IS INTENSE, AND I AM GLAD THAT I FINALLY ADMITTED IT TO MYSELF AFTER DODGING IT FOR SUCH A LONG TIME.. TRYING TO FOOL MYSELF AND DID SO FOR A LONG TIME...WAS NOT EVEN AWARE OF IT.

WHAT I GOT OUT OF LAST NIGHT'S MESSAGE ABOUT YOUR EARLY LIFE:

IT WAS GOOD TO LEARN MORE ABOUT THE BEGINNINGS OF THIS MOVEMENT. I AM JEALOUS OF THOSE WHO HAD THE OPPORTUNITY OF KNOWING YOU IN THOSE DAYS FOR THOSE DAYS CAN NEVER BE RECAPTURED. YOU WERE MORE ON A PERSONAL NOTE WITH PEOPLE..YOU HAD MORE TIME AND THEY GOT TO KNOW A LOT OF THINGS I WISH I KNEW .. ABOUT THEMSELVES, PROPHECIES, PAST LIVES (NOT THAT THE LATTER IS IMPORTANT NOW); FUTURE AND HOW WE FIT INTO IT, STRUGGLES.

YOU STARTED OUT LONG AGO TO BE WHAT YOU ARE. YOU HAVE ALWAYS HAD STRUGGLES BUT THE ONES IN CALIFORNIA AND HERE ARE NOT TO BE COMPARED WITH THOSE IN INDIANA WHICH WERE REALLY MILD. THERE WERE SO MANY MIRACLES THAT THEY COULD NOT BE DISCUSSED IN ONE NIGHT. I SPECIFICALLY REMEMBER THE ONE WHICH BECKY BEIKMAN TOLD ABOUT YOUR HEALING A YOUNG MAN WHO HAD CURVATURE OF THE SPINE; YOU TOLD HIM THAT HE WOULD GROW 3 INCHES WITHIN ONE WEEK. HE DID EXACTLY THAT AND FROM THAT TIME ON, STOOD STRAIGHT AND STRONG.

I FELT SAD BECAUSE I DONT THINK MANY PEOPLE WERE LISTENING TO YOU. I THOUGHT..SUPPOSE HE WERE TO BE SHOT TONIGHT ... THEN THOSE WHO DID NOT SHOW INTEREST WOULD BE CRYING AND WOULD REGRET THEIR LACK OF ATTENTION TO THE WORDS OF OUR ONLY SAVIOR ... THE ONLY ONE WHO HAS EVER CARED. WE FORGET TOO SOON.. AND TAKE YOU AND YOUR WORDS FOR GRANTED ... ME TOO ... NOT JUST THEM.

PATTY CARTMELL HAS BEEN WITH YOU FOR 20 YEARS. EVA, JIM PUGH, ESTHER HAVE BEEN WITH YOU FOR OVER 25 YEARS. EVA AND JIM WERE HARASSED IN INDIANA BY TELEPHONE CALLS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT FROM PENTACOSTAL FOLK BECAUSE THEY FOLLOWED YOU AND BECAUSE YOU TORE UP THE BIBLE. JIM PUGH CAME FROM A VERY RELIGIOUS BACKGROUND AND GOT UPSET WHEN YOU FIRST TORE UP THE BIBLE BUT HAS COME AROUND FINE AND IS A GOOD REVOLUTIONARY NOW .. EVA TOO AND ESTHER. ONE NIGHT EVA RECEIVED A THREATENING CALL FROM A PENECOSTAL WOMAN. EVA TURNED HER AROUND WHEN SHE TOLD HER SHE SHOULDN'T BE UP SO LATE DOING THIS KIND OF THING..SHE SHOWED FATHER'S CONCERN FOR HER PERSONALLY. SHE FELT GUILTY AND CALL NEVER CALLED AGAIN. EVA OFFERED HER FATHER'S LOVE TO HELP CARE FOR HER IN ANY WAY. NEVER HEARD FROM HER AGAIN. CALLS STOPPED INSTANTLY.

YOU TOLD EVA ONCE BEFORE HER FIRST HUSBAND DIED THAT SHE WOULD BE ALONE WHEN A CERTAIN FLOWER BLOOMED IN HER BACKYARD. SHE THOUGHT IT WAS HER HUSBAND YOU MEANT BUT IT WAS HER MOTHER, I THINK. SHE COULD NOT STAND THE PAIN OF IT WHEN YOU TOLD HER BUT YOU SHOWED HER SOME VERSE IN THE BIBLE IN ISAIAH WHICH HELPED HER TO ACCEPT IT. THE DEATH DID OCCUR ON THE EXACT DAY OF THE BLOOMING OF THE FLOWER.

WORDS WERE SPOKEN ABOUT HOW YOUR EARLY FOLLOWERS TRAVELED WITH YOU FROM INDIANA, FLEEING FROM RACISM (CAPITALISM), FIRST 2,000 MILES TO CALIFORNIA, THEN 6,000 TO GUYANA. PATTY TOLD OF HOW SHE HAD TO FOOL WALTER ABOUT COMING TO CALIFORNIA. HE TRAVELED FROM STATE TO STATE NEVER KNOWING HE WAS ON HIS WAY TO CALIFORNIA. LYNETTA KEPT ASKING PATTY HOW SHE WAS GOING TO CONVINCE WALTER TO GO TO CALIFORNIA. SHE NEVER REALLY TOLD HIM .. JUST KEPT MOVING FROM STATE TO STATE.

I THOUGHT OF HOW SAD, AGAIN, IT WAS THAT NOBODY SEEMS TO CARE MUCH ABOUT WHAT YOU WERE SAYING OR ABOUT YOU .. PERIOD. I APPRECIATED DICK TROPP'S GOING TO THE RADIO ROOM TO TAKE DOWN GREAT MOMENTS OF HISTORY IN ORDER TO INCLUDE THEM IN HIS BOOK ABOUT THE GREATEST REVOLUTIONARY OF ALL TIMES. I THOUGHT REVOLUTIONARY HISTORY IS BEING MADE BY THE LEADER WHILE HIS PEOPLE SLEEP AND GO ABOUT THEIR WAY. I CRIED AND AM CRYING.

I LISTEND TO EVERY WORD ... BUT CANNOT RECALL IT ALL NOW ... WHICH IS ANOTHER FAULT OF MINE. SHOULD HAVE. IF I HAD CARED ENOUGH, I WOULD HAVE.

FF-5-8-4

GERALDINE BAILEY SAYS EVONNE HAYDEN IS A POOR WORKER

Evonne Hayden: Observed by Geraldine Bailey working in a lazy manner on 12-31-77. Geraldine said that she worked for at least three days on a shallow ditch no more than four inches deep. Also, she removed the walk way to the Pavillion and said that she would replace it, but by 7 PM, the walk way was still not in place. Geraldine states that this seems to be a pattern of her work habits.

SELF CRITICISMS:

EUGENIA GERNAUDT: I dont pay enough attention to people, I do not speak to all that I meet, I interupt when someone is speaking and I am trying to correct all of this. I am not disciplined enough myself in the food line to lose weight. I need to work harder and to plan around taking care of Sister Mercer. I wish to praise Santiago for getting 2 logs for the seniors to sit on during the alert the other day.

SUE GERRAM: Sue has been too slow in the afternoon. Jim Simpson had Phil Blakey plow up food crops the other day-eggplant before it had been picked, peanuts, and sweet potatoes planted by Ruella Brown were plowed under. I dont know what else. The irrigation system would be a great help. I noticed the water from the front well was dirty this afternocn (12-noon). We desperately need rain. Everyone enjoyed the changes of pace that clearing the windrow provided. We even found tools that had been missing a long time. The bitter squash that has Laetrille in it: I wish we had some planted somewhere.

IRA JOHNSON: I am friendlier with people I like, I procrastinate about paperwork, I come on too strong with workers and I think this makes it difficult for them to talk to me.

CRITICISM OF CO SUPERVISOR: She is too quick to criticize without bringing out positive points: needs to set priorities, too defensive when confronted.

LORETTA CHAVIS: Self Evaluation: I am not aggressive and straight forward enough when confronting others about work habits. I procrastinate when it comes to paper work, Lately I have had poor follow through.

EVALUATION OF IRA JOHNSON: She procratinates on paper work, She comes off aggressive and sometimes hostile, Lately she has been very lenient with workers about their poor work habits.

MOM BATES: I am loud, I holler, I talk too loud and curse and that isnt nice to be a 72 year old Grandma. I really think that I shouldnt be so rough with others when they make mistakes. I should be more kinder.

EVALUATION OF L.V. MCKINES: He breaks the rules for some people but for others he hollers at them and he doesnt like me to tell him whats wrong.

PENNY SILVER: I try to look good and important. I do not follow through on most of my jobs. I get easily bored. I try to cover my own ass and hate to report others for fear of being reported myself, or because I have usually done the same thing at some time or another. When you told us to be careful with the water, it entered my mind to tell you how I only take a shower every other day to save water but this would have been a lie, as I only take a bath every other day because I want to. My Hypercondria really flares up. I have had problems with a fungus on my foot and I fantasized in my minda huge uleration like Lela Murphys and being able to lay up in bed and get waited on..and a lot of sympathy. I also visualized you yelling at the nurses for not taking good care of me. I never write Agnes up because I feel threatened by her. I am jealous of people who are close to you and I wish that I could spend time with you too. I resent being gotten onto so much publically and wonder why some peoplenever get it publically. Sometimes, I brood over this. I can see that I am vindictive. I have always wanted to learn Spanis' yet I dont take advantage of the Spanish classes. When I get excited or pressure

FF-5-r-1 (over)

I talk too loud. I hate going to the Peoples Rallies, though I knew they are necessary. My thoughts are always filled with dread of punishment and of making a mistake. I am always glad when the meetings are over and I make it through without getting into trouble. I tell the inspectors that they are doing a good job to keep them off my ass. I believe really, that they are deliberately aggitating me to get me into trouble and I resent them terribly. I have been eating bread the past couple of weeks and I think that I have gained some weight. I stole an old scarf I found at the Warehouse when I first came. I harbor resentment towards Debby Blakey and I think shes a snob. I brood because Andys only written me three times, instead of thinking about the people that have no one. I get upset when the people on the crew have to carry too heavy a load of wood or dont get enough water, but yet I am careless in other ways. I am just a hippocrite. I would really knock their blocks off I get so hostile to them at times, so really dont care that much. I hate looking at myself. I get very irritated with Willie and will try to be more patient with him.

SEXUAL FEELINGS FOR DAD-BY PENNY I wasnt able to face my sexual feeling for you until this past year. Sometimes I wish that you would put your arms around me and hold me. My feelings are a combination of sexual and child-dad. I cry .. when I think of you holding me. I have some in-love feelings for you but I would never take advantage of you, or Marcie..and I cannot personally relate to any man but Andy sexually.

FF-5-r-2

Jim
From Sarah

RE: Hostilities and that most irksome subject of SEX

1. Hostilities : Many of these are petty, but petty or not, they are what piss me off.

1. I get hostile at having to write notes like this. I know that as the leader of this organization, you need this input etc. but nevrtheless I still (quite unreasonably) consider it a gross invasion of my privacy. I figure as long as I'm not acting out then I should be allowed the dignity of keeping my thoughts, especially on sex to myself. Considering how completely unnattractive I am, having to tell you about sexual attractions etc. is extremely humiliating. I know that humiliation can make a person stronger, but I do resent it-- and I recognize that resentment reflects my own concern about my image. (If I didnt care about my image, it wouldnt bother me.)

2. I get irritated when you give instructions and I can't keep up. I know that you can't help it-- memnry and thought processes etc. don't time themselves to suit my writing ability--but it 's frustrating. Especially when you go over and over something you've already given instructions on. This is totally unreasonable on my part-- I do recognize that-- since often xxxxgxx you will change or add things etc. but its one of those things that I get irrationally xxxxxxx irritated at. I hope you won't stop giving instructions to me just because I said this.

3. I go up a well with all the announcements, readings etc, over the loudspeaker. It is irritating as hell. I know that people have to hear you a certain amount of the time, otherwise they act out, but it can be maddening. I have entertianed the thought that you were deliberately using a known psychological technique of interrupting peoples thought processes with specific information, so as to keep them in a kind of disjointed state-- a state that makes them both more receptive to information fed to them, and less able to do concentrated, xxxx(and often treasonous) things. Of course, this could also be counterproducfive, since interruptions do interfere with the ability to do long stretches of effieient work. Whatever you reasons, it is driving me nuts.

4. I get hostile at you when I think you are treating me in what I consider a "dependent" fashion, although that is not the right word, perhaps. For example, I cannot stand when you call me " daughter" andI am glad you don't do it often. I consider my ties to you and this organization to be deeper, and of a much different quality that any stupid "blood-tie" or pseudo-"Blood tie". You are not my "dad" and I do not think of you as such. I think of us as comrades-- you, of course of a much greater character, sensitivity, and commitment than I, but comrades nevertheless-- and not some shallow, asinine "blood relationship", xxxxxxxxx in which I am the dependent, because I am the " daughter" and you are the "father" I have a lot to learn about your character, thinking etc. and in that sense I am dependent on you, but it is the dependency of a comrade to a far more refined leader. I know that for many people " blood-ties" are significant, and so to think of you as a dad makes some people have a deeper tie to you. Thatxxx It is the opposite with me. Of course, there is also a Freudian explanation-- it is unnacceptable for a daughter to have sexual feelings for a father, and I do have sexual feelings for you, so Dr. Freud would probably say I have to deny any "relationship" to you

FF-5-r-3

JIM
Sarah
Hostilities and SEX etc.

out of some weird incest taboo. But then, Freud has been proven wrong, and I think in this case that explanation is too glib, and only correct to a small degree.

SEX

Yes, I'd like to fuck you-- if it were possible to divorce ourselves from time and space, if it were just a question of hopping into bed and fucking-- sure. I don't think you are " handsome" in any stupid, superficial way-- you are 46 and fat. But I do feel a closeness to you, based on working with you etc. etc. that one half-wishes could be translated into a physical thing. You know, a nice fuck between friends. I don't have romantic illusions.

They say the greatest orgasm is death, so I hope we will have the great pleasure of dying together.

I have other sexual attractions--none of them "desirable" enough to be acted on, of course-- even if I were presumptuous enough to think they were reciprocated. Tom Adams, Terri , come to mind particularly, though there are others who, in passing I might find "attractive." (An example of this sort is Al Touchette--I've noticed that anyone I have a passing, casual attraction to is usually younger than I and more immature. Its almost as if they fill the role of "prostitute"-- superficial interest etc.)

FF-S-r-4

Dec. 30, 1977

To Cordinator

I found a beautiful ring with white type stone and a sm diamon like stone in Middle about size 7

I was going to turn into to be sold.

Ollie Beam stated it was hers and that Jimmy lost it. Pat Cartwrk was there and new of ring and that she had had it as I did give it to her but I felt I should Have turned it in to be sold.

I told Ollie I felt it was an expencive ring and should be given to be sold. She insisted it was hers and that it was not a expencive ring that the stone was plastick - I feel this is not true but I did give her the ring since she insisted it belonged to her. Rebecca

over

FF-5-85

Self critizen - Rebecca Beikman

I'm to swayed by what others think of me. Lack of self confindence. Do not confront People enuff because I don't want to be confrounted. Hasate to take on any leadership because of the responcibility witch it lays on them and confrontations. I need to have more organinization and need to learn to lison more closely to teaching.

Rebecca.

FF-5-1-6

Dad

I am hard to get along, very slow at learning in my classes. I am stubborn and not very friendly enough towards my comrads. Dad i desire to always be in your presents, ~~because~~ when i am ~~around~~ in your presents i am not worried and i feel like a new person. I don't desire to have sex or sexual feeling for any one here at this time. When i join the Church you told me that i would be very happy. i am very happy now but if i should always keep the teachings and obey i know i will be even more happier

Elaine Backman D4

Hostilities
Christine Lucientes
JJ

Disclaimer ① The following are written in good faith that you actually wanted them or they would not have been written. ② They are written with full understanding of the rational behind policies ect. so I will not explain that I understand why things are done.

Hostilities:

① The constant use of the PA system is very unnerving and provokes the worst in me. The messages you give - I like to hear (tho I get much more from reading) but they are played at times that totally frustrate me.

② I honestly feel that there are a few people who are immune to the "Learning Crew" ie. Joyce + Charlie T., Ava + Johnny, CL, MK, PC, MP, Harriet, Jimmy Jr., Stephen, Tim, Sandy J., (This is not to say they necessarily should be on it of course) and I am not overly concerned about it at the present, but when I go on the crew I am sure I will be hostile.

③ I resent Patty Cartmell that she gets her revenge and gets it done thru you at times. I feel she is lazy, indulgent, egotistical and tries to nuzzle up to you to flaunt it at the rest of us.

④ I resent that the people close to you have so much more mobility. +OVER+

FF-S-r-8

Sexual I really don't know what exactly is a clear cut, well defined case of sexual attraction. The attractions to you that I have are obliterated pretty much by other feelings I have because of your authority - Because I am somehow in some ways trying to avoid the heaviness that comes with any type of feelings to you. I don't want to be close to you (NON-sexually nor sexually) - because I am too insecure and too competetive and it is very painful or uncomfortable to be close to a father figure - for me. I don't deserve to be close to you (I am not talking about sexually because I don't even consider that) because of antisocial patterns that I have. I feel guilty and uncomfortable when you treat me with a semblence of trust because I don't feel like I'll ever be a trustworthy person

Christine Lucientes

FF-5-6-9

Analysis:

I think that it went very well. I think that perhpas he was shocked when I said that I didn't want sex, but realized with our past trials that it did make sence.

In reference to Jan, I think that perhpas something could be worked out for them, if that is what is best for Jan as long as there is some platform of ackowledge ment made and the relationship condoned.
Otherwise, they might or she might be worried that it would not be cleared as I am around.

Joyce Touchette:

She talked to me about Phil and said that she had thoug hat I wanted sex with Phil, as I had said when she mentioned birth contriol to me: that in no way was I goi going to use birth control.

I told her that it meant exactly as I had said. That I didn't want birth controll as I am not interested in sex nor was I interested in a vaginal infection.

When I first came , my second day, Joyce siad to me that she had hoped that I would live with Phil, as it would be a reward for his hard work. When she talked with me day before yesterday she talked with more wisdom and wasn't so damned concerned about Phils welfare, but that of the collective and mine.

I jst want to say, that the only thing that has made me change and become more responsible, with self worth and self exceptance was only by your attention and how you made me feel good about myself. It was having the relationship with you that made it possible for me to take showers with other woemn and not try to hide my breasts as before. I t was that relationship that put me on the right track.
I realize that many have betrayed that you have had to show attention to, but I will always be greatful for wha you gave me. Thank You, Debbi B. FF-5-F-10

To: Jim
Fr: Blakey

Re: Philip

I talked with him last night for about an hour. He agreed that it was best that we didn't live together as ones work production could faulter as well as other people getting the wrong idea about the relationship and thinking that it was for sex.

He said that he hadn't expected sex, as it was always very frustrating for us before and he could not see how that would have changed now.

I asked him about Terri Cobb and he said that he had known as I had told him at the time: about our relationship.

He said that he jad just wanted to be able to talk as he doesn't see me during the day. I explained that my decision did not mean that we could'nt talk and by all means feel free to talk, just that I wasn't interested in sex and that to live together could easily lead to something which was nieve of me not to think of before.

I mentioned that Jan did have a crush on him and that he should feel free to be friendly with her, that I had no problems with that. He said that it didn't make sense not to have a relationship with one person and then condome one with another. I explained that people are all at different stages of their developement. That she had been pained alot from her past experiences and although she was a good and productive worker, she still felt that perhaps she had missed out on something in life.

He said that I really had changed. That before I would have been very jealous, but he understood what I was saying. I re emphasised, that of course he should clear anything first, but that I wanted him to know that I wasn't standing in the way and I wouldn't be at all upset.

-OVER-

FF-S-T-11

December 30, 1977

Dear Dad,

I have a lot of faults and usually feel terrible about myself, but I don't do anything about it. I am very insensitive and go around hating people all the time. I always think bad about others before good things. I definitely favor my child over the others and have a very hard time trying to stop it. I feel mean and cold hearted. I am defensive when confronted about things. I am totally to family oriented and still cling to my sisters too much. I think too much on my relatives in the states. I am very selfish and self centered. I hate myself and have a nasty attitude. I am unfriendly towards people, unless they are kind to me first. I am lazy and when I get tired in the field I start thinking negative and selfish instead of how important our work is for the collective. I am very quick to criticize others before myself. I gossip and talk negative too often. I am not greatful enough and <u>do not</u> deserve what you have given me. I have not suffered in life. Thank you Dad.

Maria
McCann

Self-Evaluation Diane Casanova

I get very snoby when confronted.
My attitude-tord Seniors is shity
don't like to be told what to do
if I am rong. (dont like structure)
I get very lazy and seem to egnor
any thing I am told. when people
~~[illegible]~~ tell me I am rong I do not answer
I engnor them.

I am going to change the things I listed
and I am going to ~~[illegible]~~ start Now.

Thanks Dad
for you structure I need
it a lot even thow I dont
like it.
Diane
Casanova

FF-5-1-13

I am afraid that my feelings to them could effect my reactions in crisis - which is wrong on my part. I noticed in crisis situations I have to fight a lot of emotional reactions and have not done so well in regards to them.

5. I am not throwing myself into anything - I am trying to work hard, not talk critically, get along with people I work with but avoid ~~any~~ leadership work. I do work extra hours tutoring children - dishes 4 hrs a week ed. but do not avail myself to government.

Christine Lucentes

PS. (6) I know I have left out major problems but that is another thing I do -- avoid the problems that are unacceptable.

(7) I hate any criticism - I get a terrible devoted reaction in many cases

FF-5-r-14

1. I am a very critical person. I question a lot of things - I can see the value of things that I don't like tho.

2. I am too much ruled by emotion and I regret that I don't understand my emotions - why I can suddenly feel almost like I were in mourning and cannot intellectually trace the origin of the feeling. I get upset with the the crowding and sometimes feel over whelmed with a claustrophobic feeling. (I am appreciative of the place but have a phobia with crowds) I also could choke children at times

3. I feel that I have an elitist pattern of familiarity with you. I am not afraid of you nor your wrath. I am too casual with you.

4. I am hostile at the power that Jimmy Jr., Tim J., Johnny C., Sandy J., Ava J. wield over people and I don't respect them. I feel they are teeny boppers and clickish...

FF-S-1-15

Rita McIlvane
I deeply appreciated your last statements about the emptiness you heard in the voices of people on the radio. Wish I could have heard it; perhaps it would have been beneficial to me. This is a beautiful place and I'm happy for the children and seniors, but I can't honestly say I am happy here at all. I feel an emptiness in myself I can't explain. I see the beauty but I guess that is not my reason for being here. I'm not happy unless I'm doing work like I was in SF, ot thinking about how I would take care of our enemies. I would like to go out and free the world of many who have oppressed us all. I like intrigue and only feel alive when I think on things to do. I have felt my reason for being here was to one day perform subh missions, and this is all I live for. I would have felt better being in the states and helping people get to freedom if we had to sneak out by night. I don't feel I'm doing anything useful here, and I find it hard to push each day. I don't feel comfortable here when others are not free. Feel very depressed and unhappy bec. of this.

Self criticism: am an asshole most of time. I do not speak out enough on issues bec. I think I will say too much. I let things build up inside because I don't speak up many times. If I do speak up it is full blast. I do not use my full thinking capacity, but allow myself to think I do. I think I should have been trained in espionage. I let my children get me down when they misbehave. I know it's part of growing up but I feel guilty. I resent people who have relationships or closeness to someone when some of u us have no one to talk to or share ideals with. I don't dislike the people, just feel its not equalitarian. Then I hate myself for feeling this way. Not having anyone to share thoughts with makes you stagnated. I don't like being yelled at - makes me hostile as hell. Is there any other job I can do along with letters.

Note from Laura Johnston: Betty Fitch told me that when she and Denise Furifoy were procuring in Georgetown they stopped at the house of a white woman who works at the American Embassy. She gave $20. I told both of them to write it up last night. Denise said she told Ava. This happened 3-4 weeks ago. (think CL wrote at bottem of note: "Passed on to G/town"

Dorothy McHurry
I like to have things done my way. If not I block everything out I don't want to hear. I talk about people behind their backs. Lazy, think of myself.

Rose Shelton
Hard to get along with. Very slow to make friends. Very selfish, very stubborn. Do not care if people### like or dislike me. Don't speak to some people. Have a certain amount of jealousy. Quick to get angry, gossip.

Dawn Gardfrey
I am in the drillteam and feel everything you said about us was true. We exclude ourselves from others. I think I am special and get an attitude. Too soft spoken, don't like to get on others.

Luella Brown
I lie and don't like criticism. When you read over the air I can't keep it in my head.

FF-5-r-16

Cheryl McCall
Don't follow through with checking on cottages. Not on time for work. Passive. Don't like to confront. Don't like to think, love drugs as copouts. Very good manipulator and use people. Don't like standing for principle because I don't really want to. Sorry I told Lisa she couldn't have guests. Thank you for giving me the chance to know one of the sweetest little ladies I've ever known, Lynetta.

Millie Cunningham
Don't like some people. Stubborn. Talk about people.

Mary Costillo
I don't have patience with people that work too slow.

Adeline Strider
I am critical of other people. I find myself jealous at times and impatient.

Madeline Brooks
I am critical of people. Don't like to be told how to handle a job. I have a habit of saying things to make people laugh, and at this point in time that is out of place.

Agnes Jones
I often find myself trying to make excuse for my thoughts and actions, and feel I've not been treated equal, especailly when the traitors are mentioned. It is just a trip for self pity and to get by. Very paranoid about everything but know it is an excuse for my bullshit. Talk too much, want to be more than I am. Only good to people to look good. My sexual problems are still there but I feel I'm making a better adjustment.
I told Stephanie before I came and she came that you wouldn't be fair here and that people high here would be in Georgetown and we would be on the hill as I put it. I can see how wrong I was and there is more fairness here than ever in the states.

Linda Sadler
I have no complaints of the criticism that was said about the medical staff. I feel we should all get criticised. I am very passive. Don't want to look bad. Too defensive if someone wrongly accuses me.

Corlis Boutee
I feel the evaluations were fair. I feel I am not criticised enough. I don't like to look bad. Don't want to tell my faults to people. Don't like to ciritiise others.

Lore B. Parris
I am the one that cussed last night on the porch. Please forgive me. I just got mad bec. I didn't know the question I was asked to answer. Im going to try and learn about socialism.

Constance Harris
I find myself not wanting to take instructions from anyone. Don't like to be corrected. I mumble when something is told on me. I have not worked on my fear of heights.

Sebastian McMurry
Listen to what I want to here when confronted. Have bad temper. I talk about people. Some people I don't say anything to. I'm racist because I think about all the white people and Uncle Toms and Aunt Janes who left and try to do harm and it's hard for me to trust people.

FF-5-1-17

Dearest Dad,

I (Rosi Ruggiero) have been meaning to write to you for such a long time. You are so constantly busy, keeping yourself alive for every Individual here and back in the states day by day. I will make this as short as possible. I want to express that I am mighty greatful for all you have done for my so called family and this great socialist family. Dad, Im so thankful to be here in the most highest land on earth. I want to thank you for changing my capitalist mind to become a communist mind been day. Every day I learn more about you Dad (Socialism & Communism). I feel so fortunate to have the knowledge of knowing what is happening around this world, thanks to you I can feel the pain of the south Africans, Chilians, starving Brothers and sisters all around the Capitalist States, torturing every minute of the days that go by and our Black Brothers and Sisters being set up and framed in those god dam fucked prisons and jails. I want to feel and relate to these things that are happening around us day by day.

Dad, out of all of the beautiful things you do and sacrifice for us, I can be so greatful and appreciate every loving thing you do. But why I dont really know, that I have a hostile feeling towards you dad. I hate to say this it breaks my heart but I think that it is best that I tell you because it has been bothering me. I try to adjust it but it never goes away. I think that the Reason is because I am selfish, and that I always wanted to spend some time to talk to you, but I do understand that you would like to spend time getting to know everyone. I know that I am selfish. With your most highly Principled Teachings I will learn to not be selfish! I feel better that I have told you How I feel.

Thank you so much for being a true Dad to all of us! Also Dad I feel that I feel hostile because of taking authority from you. I felt hostile because of my sister (Cathy w/ the Kidney Problem). I always wonder

81-1-18

why she wasn't healed. But thanks to you my principled leader and truest Dad, I have learned much about my sister and about Dealth. Every day I except more about my sisters + HER faith that she really didn't have much of. (~~[illegible]~~.) You have blessed her in so many ways that I can't tell them all. Thank you Dad, so much.

Dad, you are very attractive to me but I feel a relationship as a daughter and dad type. I'm so thankful to be one of your children.

I'm proud to be a Socialist and someday a true Example of you (Communism).

Thank you for giving me this greatest opportunity.

Thank you, Thank you, Thank you

Peace and Love
Comrade Rosi Ruggiero

P.S. Thank you for giving me an opportunity to share with you about myself.

Dad

FF-5-1-19

To Dad
From Tish Leroy
12/31/77

1) Self Criticism requested; 2) Sexual attractions and 3) hostilities toward leadership or staff

---

1) Am increasingly conscious of my own comments -- not negative, just too much! This is ego expressin Also ask too many questions resulting from impatience. Am too patient with myself, and too impatient with others.

I tend to intrude when on the sidelines when I should keep my mouth shut -- will keep my mouth shut more. Am lacking in humility or would not think my own opinion so damned important.

Am still procrastinating too much -- not tight enough on my scheduling of time after regular day hours. I respond to my own tiredness too readily, which I would not do if steadily meditating on gratitude for socialism.

Still do not make consistent enough effort to make others feel good about themselves. I make allowances for self and am more critical of others.

Am improving in exercise regime -- but still not yet actively enough into it as socialist responsibility would dictate. Will work harder at the daily scheduling which I have to stick to like glue to get a full day's work out of a full day.. I see sloth in myself in ways I hadnot previously realized, like above--and feel I am working at overcoming it.

2) I am and have been sexually attracted to you, whic has been said before. It's no problem to me -- and there's been no other attraction. I have consistently written any thoughts on this subject. I do not spend much thought on this -no time to think about it. I keep very busy.

3) No hostilities I can presently think of. At times I get irritated; I usually tell the ones involved. Am not feeling hostile at anyone right now.

FF-5-8-20 Tish

Rose Ruggerio

I should know more about your teachings than I do. I don't care as I should about seniors. I feel hostile towards them sometimes. I have been bitchy lately. I should pay better attention when you are on the speakers. I should loose weight faster. Feel guilty I haven't suffered like our other black brothers and sisters. Think too much of my family in states, when I should be thinking of this family. Cling to my sisters too much. I never help seniors after Peoples Rally. I'm too passive and never write up anything.

Note from Jeff Carey: A lot of times I burn letters to Dad from various people, or radio room notes or whatever somebody throws in the pit. I try to throw used diesel on these and not coals as well as on the used bondages but sometimes they aren't even torn up and lay scattered in there a long time before I get a chance to notice them. I believe that a trusted person from the secretarial staff should bring these things and put them into the stove where they will be instantly destroyed.

One of the things I studied in school was a camera that can read a watch dial from upwards of 200 miles above the earth so that if nobody retrieved these things a satelite which they put to orbit in a stationary spot above the earth could read these.

It should be policy for people never even have written notes out in the open reading them. These cameras I was told are widely used and we are learning the process of producing the BrCl special tens material as one of our lab exercises. I think it not unlikely though we might have a big mouth or agent in our midst that you should take this possibility into account.

Joyce Rozynko

Could I change my name? I really don't like Joyce Rozynko. My own dad's name before he came to the US from Denmark was Lund-Hansen. For brevity's sake he dropped the Lund. Could I drop the Hansen and be J. Lund? Change always makes me uncertain and I need your approval.

Pressure makes me blow up when I'm on duty in the nurse's office, especially when 3-4 people are coming at me at once. I admire those who can keep it together. I get angry bec. I don't want to take pressure. I am an elitist. I keep looking at the negative side of nursing - the pressure, the confusion, being used. I'm very capitalistic and want to serve myself. I realized long ago I had nothing to offer anyone being older etc. so I became aware of how selfish I am. If someone starts weasling up to me I become suspicious- and become sour and impatient. I'm innatentive and forgetful, and blame alot of it on my deafness. I don't like being confronted. I get morose and sorry for myself and start making up fancies in my head about leaving or destroying myself, knowing all the time I can't do it. Facing reality is hard for me. If I'd been more humble earlier in my life I'd have less trouble now. It was kind of evaluator to say I'm hardworking. I think the others I work with are much more than myself. I appreciate the opportunity you have given Chris, Mike and myself in coming here. I know nuclear war is coming. You have taught us about Communism and I'm grateful. I'll be more humble, show a better spirit, try harder.

FF-5-Pr-21

Dear Dad:

I Heard Some parts of your anouncemets I may not have every Thing That you ask of me but I hope that I am answering Some things you as us to write.

I am down hear over the Well giving Therapy and I realy do not get the oppunity to hear the Speackers & what is Said.

This is how I Will begin my notetution to you first I am a coward trying to See me as a zero I am also confused in life. & Selfish. mean Stupid no good ass hold

Dad Thank you for Son minnie things that you have gave to me Most of all the Love you Show to me in my Disiplents also Jones Town Guyana it truly a lovely home fare me Thank you fare Letting me have my dog when I Surde not Thank you fare caring fare all of us when we do not Deserved it. Thank you fare letting me Stay & work FF-5-5-1

next I will say my dreams of eany thing but a Bad
have all ways Sen fare you but I had though about
how good looking & passionate & understanding you are and
that move me a grate dill I all ways say I hope
that I will come in tact with a man like my
dad in these pards. if I do not my dog come
next [redacted]

Nedra Yates

hafter stop every
one wants to look
on & read.

FF-5-5-2

Self Evaluations

Etta Thompson I don't speak up enough. I'm very happy here. Wish I was younger so I could work like hell. I get mad when I think about my strength and health being saped out in a country that didn't give a damm about me.

Betty Moore Billy Jones has been calling me goofy which upsets me. (note to JJ from KL - teachers will talk to him.) I am hostile, selfish and gossip too much. I don't like to confront and be the bad guy. Never lived until I came here.

Theo Williams You are truly the best dad I've ever had, or anybody could have. Best dad in the world, thank you. Right now I don't have much in mind about sex. I want to get the family here. I do have someone in mind in the states - a family member named Jewell Wilson (he spelled it Gual but he must mean Jewell).

Susie Collins My dad did some bad things to me when I was a child. Also when I was a child I did some awful things - I went and got me a horse and go see my man?. I do love you, you have done so much for me. Anything I can do I am willing to do.

* Gloria Dawn Walker Grateful for your love and understanding. Love ones I miss in the states are my sister, Phyllis Tally and children, my companion Frank Hyatt, my sister Wilmer Echeles and children, my nieoe Tiffany Douglas, my nephew and his wife, my god mother, my adopted sister, etc etc. It is beautiful here. I have tried to be a good socialist.

Read

* I AM NOT HAPPY HERE AND I DO WANT TO RETURN TO THE STATES. I DID NOT WANT TO COME. I had returned back to my job so I could send for my mother and son but I was told it was an emergency and I had to come. I don't want to cause more problems by this request but I feel this way - I know you would rather I tell the truth rather than a lie. I am not cmmplaining about anything. I work at the cassava mill and I enjoy learning. Food is delicious here. But dad please allow me to return. I know I owe the people money for fare but I will replay it as it has never been nor will I take money thinking I do not have to repay the mission. Please dad.

Done

FF-S-t

Gloria Walker wants to leave here

Berda T. Johnson : Rita says she wrote a good letter to her daughter Patricia. Said that she was happy, and liked S.A. Also told her not to contact the Embassy anymore.

Elfreda Kendall: reports some onions planted down at dorm 2. Also saw Geneva Beal putting out something she said was garlic.

Maria McCann wants to know if the rule about mothers not bathing male children includes where the mother if fully dressed. Feels if it is left to the men it won't get done.

Terry Jones : says she will take responsibility of the birds and will work in garden from 9-11 am four days a week. This is time she usually spends with Cheeok ordoing follow ups on radio. Says she does not want to be an elitist.

Tom Grubbs : asks if the follwing discipline is O.K.: Billy Watkins and Bobby Christian were quarreling a lot. Suggested they have one of their hands tied together with a foot of nylon cord between. Tom says he has a smooth cord and s knot that will not tighten or hurt. The idea was to teach cooperation by necessity.

Cynthia Davis : Says she misses the fields and is now working in tool room. Would like to work every other day with the cassava crew (her old crew). Or whatever time she can get.

Rose : Can work in the field in early morning hours. She helps Rita in letters and some nights in the kitchen.

Rita : Would like to do some physical work. Work with letters varies. Could work in the fields a couple of hours every morning. Or late in the evenings after letters. Would be glad to help dig toilet hole.

Don Fields -- would like to work one day a week in agriculture. He now works 6 am to 8 pm. Says that getting to know himself is more painful than he had ever imagined-- its so easy to criticize others. Says he sees how his conditioning taught him the wrong things donot show warmth, don't cry etc. Says he has a hard time taking orders from women but knows this is wrong. He says he's trying now to work on not overreacting to people, and not being defensive in situations. Says at this stage of his lack of self-awareness he is not aware of a physical attraction to you, but always thought you had nice hair.

Candace Cordell-- would like to change both her and Moniques last name to Jones or Ingrahm because she hates Rick and Harold.

Harriet Tropp -- says before Maria went to town she was putting about one day altogether a week into the garden and liked it. Says Terry handles the radio so she will go back to putting several hours in the mornings, Saturdays and Sundays into working with the plant nursery.

FF-5-u

1. MAGALINE LYLES-- she is hostile at the children she supervises at times. / mentioned hearing the old-timers talk, / no sexual attractio to your.

2. JACK BARRON- does not recognize racism, but speaks stronger against blacks when disagreement comes, than wites. Is a chauvinist. More vehement in arguments with females Not tolerant of youth. Finds ways to keep from gettingtoo tired or working too long. (CL--to me Jack often looks very tired--tho this may just be his natural look. Also, he should be checked for worms as he is so thin.) Avoids physical labor, at times. Sexual attractions--lessoned since being here from abstinance and from age. Is waiting for Inez Wagner to get here and would like a companion. They have a loose agreement to companionship??? he says. No sexual thots towards you. At times resents the PA--wants quiet and to talk to people and feels the PA interferes. Knows this is selfish and that everyone needs to hear what you say to us.

3. Cliff Gieg--Not working up to capacity, sluggish and lazy, doesn't push hard enough. He admits he is not zero. Has tendancy to manipulate coordinators at times, but thinks they are getting wise to this.. Is chauvanistic with sisters--was concerned in Socialism test with yelling right answers instead of getting a better understanding. Hopes to over come anarchism.

4. DICK TROPP--is lazy but will try to push himself. Avoids physical work. Is not grateful and holds grudges, and eos not take criticism well. Thinks too highly of self. Did not agree with stratdgy of talk show or the parade. He is too much the spineless intellectual. Hopes someday he will be more than the armchair revolutionary.

5. Nancy Sines-Is too snappy about answering questions on any art project. Recognizes this is elitism. Is sarcastic, knows this is hostility. Makes decisions too quick and does this when supervising. Is lazy, puts off confronting people, is too passive as co-supervisor of banana crew. Dosn not push production enough. She goes along with negativity about Danny her supervisor with the other workers. Danny is too passive and she takes advantage of this. Will try to change the negatives.

6. Nauanda Darnes-is mean and self-centered. Still gossips and is hateful. Too family oriented. Not integrating like she should and she is to blame. Hung up with race. Also prejudiced against some men because of her own hurt by men. Blames men. Her mother left her in a sugar cane field when she was 4 weeks old. Was told this over and over. Daddy abandoned her too, and then returned when she was 9 yrs. old, then disappeared again till she was 14 yrs. Her dad disfigured her face (step dad). She left home after this at 15. Father of Ahonda and Roy treated her like shit. Brans and Elonds dad fucked white woman and said how much better they were than her. A white bitch caused her fathers death. Sometimes wonderas about the outcome of things. Still keeps a b block to freedom. Glad her kids don't have to go thru what she did. Has no sexual attraction for you that she notices. She has been driven away from men for so long--only wanted to use men because of past hurts. Does not like to take order from a white person. Thanks you for your love, and she enjoyed the conversation with the old timess.

7. Jeff Carey--would rather withdraw and not deal with people. Lack perseverance, manipulates people for personal gain. Attracted to JJ and to a number of other males at times, but block regarding sex generally. Don't like to get close to people. Forced himself to fantasize a homosexual relationship and said things thatwere not true TRUE for SAKE of principle.

Was molested when four or five and remembers the whole thing as oppression. Sees the roles of male oppressor and narcissism, self love. He doesn't like women either, they are dependent. He hates North Americans in particular--they are cold and ungrateful. Knews relationships mees people up. Has thot of having one with a black girl. But not sensitive enough not to exploit. Knows women want a daddy and he is not one. Wants to pleas dad , but doesn have sexual interest. Likes men to be around more than women because of his own self love.

8. Terri Carter-no attraction to you. Hositle when people she doesn't like get a lot of time w/ you and odn't learn from it. Liked to hear about the early PT. Thanks youfor all you have done for her.

Self Criticisms

Ruby Carroll
I've never felt too good about myself. When you are the biggest thing around, people never let you forget it. Sometimes you try to laugh it off and sometimes you try to hurt back with words. This is the way my child feels and there is no way I can help him with the hurt. My mom wishes she was able to see to help herself because she feels she is a burden on us. I have put sex out of my life.

Joyce Parks
I am a loud mouth person who likes to give orders but does not like to take them. When I am confronted for being an ass instead of looking at myself close enough or at all. I put pressure on others around me. My work is affected by what people think of me. I do not like to admit I'm wrong. I ran the medical dept. in SF and was my own boss (I never grew in SF.) Here in Jonestown the med. dept. works as a team and I cannot hide up on my throne. This is a very painful process for me. I will work extra hours and do research to upgrade the medicine here.

Esther Dillard
I am a thief and have no class or style with it. I am also a peace breaker, and like to tell people things that will break peace.

Luna Bogue
I tend to be more hard on others than I am on myself. I don't take criticism well. I don't always stand up for what I know to be right. I have had sexual feelings towards you. The feelings occur when you are being very principled about something. I hate you the most when you require me to change.

Shirlee Fields
I have been guilty of manipulating. I try to go around someone instead of being straight. I am not honest. I try to look good, will not admit fault. I am a coward and am very paranoid. I started out what I thought was loving people but now I find I'm not all that loving, but worried more about my ass and selfishness. I have not a very good sense of humor, uptight, and am very paranoid in the kitchen. Find it hard to trust people, assume they are out to set me up. I am lazy and wait till the last minute. I don't take a stand and defend others. I send a note to Larry Schacht that you had okeyed an overwt. program and asked him to evaluate people on a list, but I said Dad wants you to evaluate. I used your name and I had no right to do so. Also I have been aligning with Lois on certain cases. I have set myself up higher than those around me and acted like I was special but really I am much lower. I have not cared about my children except in relation to myself. I have something inside that needs to come out - a feeling of love.

I have not treated Don with respect and have used him too. I get emotional when I hold things inside. When I was up on the floor hitting Don I was hitting alot of feelings - letting out the anger. I feel sorry that he was the victim, that I couldn't be straight out and tell him how I felt. THEN DON TOLD ME ABOUT HE HE FELT LATER. HE FELT I WAS AN ANIMAL OUT THERE. Alot of our people have had to become animals to survive in the capitalistic world and I would be no different in the same circumstances. Now we are learning later how to "survive" in the jungle.

FF-S-V-2

SELF CRITICISM SUMMARIES:

1. Cynthia Davis -attractions--dark eyes, sees in your eyes the total weight of the world, that is what makes me attracted to your eyes. Sees the love of the people and the struggle in your eyes.
   -your strategy always works, your strenght and willingness to fight and live for what your believe in. Your indurance.
   -she is attracted to your black hair. She likes your arms and hands
   -lies the gentleness you holdchildren or touch seniors. The gentle way will help to build Strong Communist revolutionist, secure about what they believe.
   -judge others too fast, is too selfrighteous. Too emotional.
   -gives others shit in confrontation-but responds to you in confrontation.
   -too mouthy--past experiences cause her to dislike and not trust people
   -tempermental/ paranois, now know most comes from being so self-centered.
   -on guilt trips-turns into hostility, feels guilt first, then hostility.

2. Linda Arteberry- she has a lot of why's to ask you, even tho you may not be able to answer them. Does not understand why we cannot all appreciate you and what you are doing for us. When she first met you, She would dream about a person like you, a real person who could move people and things. A lot of us really don't realize what a loving man we have here and it hurst her to see selfish people like us put you through trying to give us the best that I never even thought I could ever have. She will never forget that stroke you had here in the meeting. You are the most concerned dad she will ever know, and the first and last in her heart. We are so selfish we don't allow you to spend time tiga with hour children, I know they need you sometimes they don't even see you. Couldn't you take a half day away from the radio and other battles and spend it with your children and getting rest. I know you will say you can't because you haven't freed all your people yet, but dad just a half a day. You are entitled to have all the days off as long as there are days. Couldn't we take a very special day off the year and call it Jim Jones day and not have our half day one week. Dad you made me to be the person that I really am, I didn't think this part of me ever existed. I just want to say thank you dad, you made it all possible. I know we shall overcome someday. I have a lot more on my mind that I would like to write but I don't want to take up any more of your precious time. I washn't expecting you to read my other letter out loud--but you can this one.

3. Leslie Wagner-is selfish bitch, always worried about someone messing over her. Trying to save her self-image. Worried about her so-called happiness, yet realizes that her conscience bothers her.
   She likes the medical field and especially gynecology/obstetrics, but feels that in order for that to be remembered she has to stay in here and literally clean ass. She is tired of being disregarede as a nurses aide by Phylis C. and considered not to be evaluated with the other nurses. The titles don't mean shit, but the nursing in the office is really just advanced first aide. The doctor deals in real medical problems. There is so much competition. She would love to get an education in gynecology. She feels she must prove he r interest, which she thinks she has to an extent, but when does she quit? Does she have to prove herself to people in the medical dept. or just to you. She knows that she is being selfish, would like to return to fields and some evenings a week to work with Dr. Schact with female disorders. He told her he would teach her what he knows about gynecology, because that was his main interest. She doesn't think it would make a difference with racial balance. She doesn't want to go back to nursing office because there is so much backstabbing and the labor power is needed in the

FF-5-W-1 over

Leslie cont.
in the fields. She doesn't want to get lazy, like she feels she is getting. She needs physical labor and can get this in the fields. Phylis is good, but she thinks she lacks the tolerance to deal with problems brought to her attention. She is very hyper and nervous. Otherwise her job is OK. She is (Leslie) is self centered. She wants to make something of herself. She doesn't deserve an education. She has never offered anything or put anything in the past. Save the education for the young, they deserve. She has no other complaints because you have done so much. This place is beautiful and although she would prefer to give her life, and it looks like that chance might come before too long--she will work only to serve you and this communist revolution. Thank you, sorry to waste your time, but she can't deal with this.

4. Jim Pugh-- no sexual attraction now or before. Has had moments of resentment at drawn out meetings--still I realize it is far from your fault so I snuff out such feelings. Is so full of rebellion. and gross ingratitude in spite of all you do and have done for me. Forgive him, he is working to counteract it.
   Dislikes the practice of having someone save another's place in the food line. Unless one has a valid excuse from the doctor to excuse them from the numbing drudgery of waiting in line. Here are some who do this: Heloise Hall (mitigating circumstances), Ruth Atkins, Earnestine Blair, Martha Sauder, Francis Stevenson,...
   Did you consider his suggestion of a flue to carry up stink higher?
   Concerning diarhea--this can be terminated he has found by a good stiff jolt of strong black Senior Citizens tea.
   He dreads the coming of Dianne W. and Dale Parks. He hates Diane and her ministry, Dale he likes, but hates his ministry-- In Dianne's case completely without a cause. It is torment, like Andrew's voice. He wishes this were not the case.

5. Cheryl McCall--Wants to work out in feild. She was originally on banana crew. She isn't setting the kind of example she should. She does not wish to become a part ofthe elite crowd, but has at tendency to go that route. Would like nursing staff to find replacement for her. Does want to continue her classes. She is working 6 to 6 with Lela now.
   -attractions--none to you now or in past. She would have to be 12 or pretty high to let that thot nest in her mind. Sees you as Savior bought her out of fascist system.
   -has no hostility to you, only to ones who cause you pain, including herself. Feels that we really not good enough to have your loving kindness.

6. Liz Rougerrio -selfish thots about sister's illness. At one time did not understand why you could not heal her. Sorry she has these thots. Now that she is living in socialist community, understands the reason for living and that we must sacrifice and play our part. She understands why our people do not live forever and we must give lives anytime for what we believe. She finds it hard to take the pressure of dealing with peoples medical problems day after day, bur thinks twice when realizes that you take care of our problems every minute of the day and night no matter how big or small. Knows they get away from it a few hours and you never do. Has accepted her sister's death. She had every opportunity to be with us. She chose not to. Thanks you for knowing she will come back in one of our children in future and will never have to suffer stress of capitalism which destroyed her health. Looks on you as leader and her attraction is as a daughter-dad attraction. Respects you for giving her strength and teaching her to be like you.

FF-S-W-2

7. Joyce Parks--hard for her to write w/o manipulation. She doesn't like to take orders from JJ. Doesn't like to change her bourgeois life style and you demand it, the thought of torture scares her. Does not like to be reminded. Hates to face any sexual feeling toward you. Does find you physicallyx attractive and has fantasized sex with you. Likes your lips and eyes. Enjoyed the talk with old timers. Would like to hage our own radio station, with show, music and things for the children.

8. Allene Tucker--has hostility (can't read). Something about removing hanging cloth and when she went to coordinator's office she said up your ass, she took them and hung them there at her head. (I don't follow what she is saying?????)

8. Rennie Kice- Tommy Kice Jr. wanted to change his name to a Swaili name. He told his dad and he said it sounded like a woman's name. She thot he should have been more supportive of the namechange. He did say he thot it was good for him to change his name.

9. Helen Snell-She is sorry she didn't leave from beside the window Thurs. morning, she is ? her hostility for she does not like to be boss but she will learn. She is trying, please help her.

10. Luella Brown -is no good, lies, steals, is a no good son bithch. Does not like criticism. She did tell Rita that Mary Ford lost clothe in Gtown, and someone went in her bag and got her bhings out. She should keep her mouth shut--she has big mouth. Has no sex feelings for you. Thinks of you as her dad, never as sex. Had a dream that at a dance you said to her "I'm going to save you for later". Suggests for saving money to build a loft in the dorm.

11. Pauline Groot -strange feelings to you--fear, hostility, respect, gratitude all mixed together. Very unreliable, and some sexual feeling. Did not know how to make friends as a child, was lonely, brunt of bullies. She took pride and refuge in intellectual activity. That was the closest to real work she knew. She relates to a few liberals, slightly. They know her as a woman engineer, talked to her without capping? on her. That was the closest to friendship that she got. Free meant to her not to have to be hasseled. She resented that you did not believe that people hated her. She thot PT wouldx treat her as liberals had done. She still does not know if she was accepted or not. She would not take any criticism--resented it strongly and did not feel accepted. JJ had promised that she would be accepted and she didn't feel acdepted. She couldn't mention it as you were "God". She thot you could make people like her, but you did not do this. She thot you hated her to make her suffer loneliness. Yet in other ways you were kind, you saved her sister's life and you smiled at her and preached women's lib, and were kind to animals, and had a lot of understanding of people. You didn't seem to understand her. Sometimes she thot you wanted to exploit her for her salary by pushing her into an engineering job. She felt she would rather starve than be hated that much again. She was parially accepted. Not ever accepted by young, but was by seniors. They mothered her and she ran their errands--they brought her through. In Jonestown for the first time in her life she is accepted. She is on Rob Gieg's casava crew. They accepted her, but she is still scared they will reject her tomorrow, but aside from that fear and carryovers of her own bad patterns this is heaven on earth for her.

Tell people like her--this is more loving than other places but not completely loving yet. Tell them that after a confrontation people are friends again! If somebody had no friends tell them it isn't necessarily that they think they are better, but maybe don't know how to make friends.

FF-5-W-3

SUBJECT RYMUR

FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286

SECTION NUMBER

SERIALS BULKY 2233

TOTAL PAGES 89

PAGES RELEASED 89

EXEMPTION(S) USED NONE

FF-6 AFFIDAVITS - HEALING AFFIDAVITS

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Samuel Anderson

I, Samuel Anderson, being duly sworn, declare:

I was healed of a heart condition through the ministry of Jim Jones.

Dr. George Smith was my doctor in 1968. He was aware of my heart contition. In 1971 Rev. Jim Jones called me out in a public meeting and told me my heart was healed. I went back to New Orleans and Dr. Smith could find nothing wrong with my heart and wondered what had happened.

Dated this _____ day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Samuel Anderson

Notary Public

FF-6-1

State of California } ss. Affidavit of
City and County of San Francisco } Oreen Armstrong

I, Oreen Armstrong, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1963 I had surgery on my breast at Cedars of Lebanon Hospital for the removal of cancer. I continued to have problems and I was hospitalized in Beverly Hills Doctors Hospital in 1971. Dr. Sullivan had x-rays taken and he was suspicious that the cancer surgery in 1963 had not eradicated all of the malignancy.

I was x-rayed and had a bone scan. My bones had deteriorated. I was told that the bones in my back looked like termites had eaten through them. I weighed only ninety-five pounds.

My brother had been shot and killed while I was in the hospital, and although my pains were severe I felt I had to go to my brother's funeral. After the funeral a man gave me a pamphlet about Rev. Jim Jones coming to Los Angeles.

At the meeting Rev. Jones called my name and came to me and placed his hand on my face. His own blood began to trickle from his hand on to my face. I immediately began to feel free of all of my pains. Rev. Jones told me things that I had not told anyone. He told me to go back to my doctor for a check-up.

I left Los Angeles after a check-up from Beverly Hills Hospital gave me a discharge, and I was told I did not have to come in regularly for appointments any more.

I went to the Century City Hospital. They found nothing wrong. I stopped taking medicine.

FF-6-2A

I went to the U.C. Hospital and Presbyterian and Kaiser here in San Francisco. Bone scans, x-rays, urine tests, and blood tests have been given me, and no signs of the health problems I had before I was healed by Rev. Jones have returned.

I now weigh one hundred and twenty-five pounds, and I feel better than I have for years.

Dated this 21st day of Aug., 1977.

Oreen Armstrong

Oreen Armstrong

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

Lisa P. Layton

Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

FF-6-2B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Edna Bowman

I, Edna Bowman, being duly sworn, declare:

I was having pain in my female area and in May of 1976 I was told by my doctor, Andrew Lucky, M.D., that I had a tumor on my left ovary. He said I should have surgery to have it removed.

Two weeks later I was called out by Pastor Jim Jones at a healing meeting at Peoples Temple Christian Church, went to the bathroom with one of his nurses, and passed what felt and looked like a growth from my bowels. The minute I passed the growth the pain in my female area went away.

I returned to Dr. Lucky in June of 1976. After tests and a thorough examination, he said the tumor was no longer there, and he didn't understand why.

Dated this 23 day of 10-77.

Edna Bowman
Edna Bowman

FF-6-3

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Edna Bowman

I, Edna Bowman, being duly sworn, declare:

In May of 1976 I went to see Dr. Andrew Lucky on Broadway and Vermont in Los Angeles due to continual pain in my lower abdomen. After doing different tests and a thorough examination, Dr. Lucky told me that I had a tumor on my left ovary and recommended surgery for its removal.

Two weeks later Jim Jones called me out and told me to go to the bathroom with one of his nurses, and I would pass the ovarian tumor. I felt the tumor pass through my bowels and the lower abdominal pain left.

In June of 1976 Dr. Lucky rechecked me and did the same diagnostic tests. He was surprised to find that the tumor no longer existed, and he couldn't understand why.

Dated this 23 day of 10-77.

Edna Bowman
Edna Bowman

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-4

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Agnes Brown

I, Agnes Brown, being duly sworn, declare:

Dr. Griffin Ruff diagnosed cancer, using x-rays, Pap smear and other tests. This was near the end of 1975, November or December.

Jim Jones called me out in a meeting in People's Temple. He told me I had a growth. I went to the bathroom and passed it as he told me to.

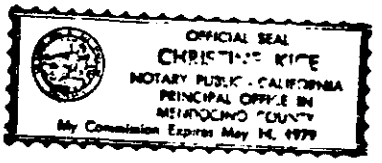
When I went back to Dr. Ruff he did more x-rays, and he said I must have been operated on. I said no, I hadn't been operated on. He said he wasn't satisfied with the x-rays, and he did an operation and opened me up, and didn't find any cancer. He tested and x-rayed and everything and said all the tests were negative -- I didn't have cancer. He kept saying, "Are you sure you haven't been operated on?" This was in February, 1976. He said to come back in a year. I wouldn't even need a check-up sooner than that.

Dated this 5th day of NOV. 1977.

Agnes Brown
Agnes Brown

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public



FF-6-5

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Lorraine Davis

I, Lorraine Davis, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1974 I started having painful headaches. In 1975 I saw Doctor Bates on Parnassus Street in San Francisco. At this time I had six days of tests -- x-rays, brain scan, etc. The doctor said I had a brain tumor.

In 1975 at People's Temple in San Francisco, Pastor Jim Jones called me out and said he could heal me. The pain went away, and my memory and reasoning returned. Soon my appetite returned.

I went back to Doctor Bates for neurological testing. The doctor was surprised that the tumor had disappeared. He said, "I was so sure you had a brain tumor."

I continued seeing Doctor Bates during the year of 1975. The tumor did not return.

Dated this _____ day of _____.

Lorraine Davis
Lorraine Davis

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-6

State of California)
:) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Lovie DePino

I, Lovie DePino, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1969, I was examined by Dr. Abraham Rodriguez at Long Beach Memorial Hospital. After a pap smear, X-rays of the abdominal area, and laboratory work, Dr. Rodriguez said I had cancer in my female area and he was not going to perform surgery because I wouldn't come through it.

In 1972 Jim Jones called me out in a meeting and told me things about my family. Then he asked me to go to the bathroom and a growth that was in my body would be passed. I did go to the bathroom and a growth was passed through my rectum. After that I went to a doctor at Compton Community Clinic, he took a pap smear, did abdominal X-rays and said I was fine. I am presently under the care of Dr. Leonard Shloin, Chief of Surgery at Presbyterian Medical Center. He is aware of my pap smear and laboratory tests and says I am in good health.

Dated this ___ day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California.

Lovie H. DePino.
Lovie DePino

Notary Public

FF-6-7

State of California

City and County of San Francisco))) as. Affadavit of Farene Douglass

I was hospitalized in 1956 at the Los Angeles General Hospital for what the doctors believed was a terminal case of pancreatitis.

I did not know Pastor Jim Jones at the time, yet a vision that looked just like him came to me saying, "I will save you from death."

After that I was miraculously healed. The doctors were amazed. They called me into a conference a month after my discharge in an effort to understand how I could have been cured from a fatal condition.

In June of 1977 I was in a meeting at Peoples Temple Christian Church in San Francisco and Pastor Jones called me out from the audience and described my illness in 1956 at Los Angeles General and how he healed me.

In July of 1977 I saw Dr. Jackson on San Pablo St, in Emeryville, a suburb of Oakland, He said I was in good health.

Dated this _____day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Farene Douglas

Notary Public

FF-6-8

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Karen Harms

I, Karen Harms, being duly sworn, declare:

In September 1976 I had severe abdominal pains and went to Dr. Anton in Los Angeles, who took a pap smear which came out positive. In November 1976 I was sent a message from Pastor Jim Jones by Laura Johnston and Sandy Bradshaw that I was healed from uterine and abdominal cancer. At that time I returned for a pap smear at San Francisco General Hospital, and the results of the test were negative. I had another pap smear taken June 1977 and the result was still negative.

Dated: August 6, 1977.

Karen Harms
Karen Harms

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of California.

FF-6-9

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Lourece Jackson

I, Lourece Jackson, being duly sworn, declare:

My son, Richard Jackson, age 4 now, was born May 22, 1973, with three holes in his heart and a heart murmur. He was treated by pediatrician Dr. Teburg at Los Angeles General Hospital. Richard kept catching colds, pneumonia, and he even had heart failure once. He was in and out of the hospital every two or three weeks.

I came to Peoples Temple when Richard was six months old, in November 1973. I took Richard up to Pastor Jim Jones, and he held him for a few minutes. Later he sent me a message that he wanted to have me bring Richard to him every month, and in about four months, he asked for Richard to be brought to him every week, to be held for a short while each service.

In 1974 Pastor Jim Jones told me in service that Richard would have died of heart trouble because of the holes in his heart and that he was healed of that. I took Richard to Los Angeles County General Hospital for his regular check-up in 1974 after he had been healed. X-rays were taken of his heart and showed no holes remained in his heart; his heart was now normal. Thereafter I took Richard for yearly check-ups and his heart has always been normal. Since I began coming to Peoples Temple and Richard was healed, he has never again had to go to the hospital every other week for colds or heart trouble like he used to. His health has been normal.

Dated this 31st day of July, 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of California.

Lisa P. Layton

Lourece Jackson
Lourece Jackson

FF-6-10

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

State of California
City and County of San Francisco } ss.

Affidavit of Emma Kennedy

I, Emma Kennedy, being duly sworn, say:

In summer 1975 I visited Dr. Coleman at Kaiser Hospital on Sunset Blvd. in Los Angeles, California, for a physical examination. She said she found lumps in my left breast and said she was very concerned. She sent me to the x-ray department at Kaiser Hospital where x-rays were taken of my breasts. After the x-rays were taken Dr. Coleman was transferred to Kaiser Hospital in San Fernando Valley and Dr. F. Donald Riley of 1505 N. Edgemont Street, Los Angeles became my doctor.

The week after Dr. Coleman told me she was concerned about the lumps in my left breast and had my breast x-rayed, Pastor Jim Jones told me in a church service that I had lumps in my left breast and that it was cancer, and that it was being healed. I went to Dr. F. Donald Riley about six months later and x-rays were

FF-6-71A

again taken of my whole body. The doctors there told me the results were negative, that there was nothing wrong. I have had no trouble or pain or lumps in my breasts ever since Pastor Jones told me I was healed in 1975.

Dated this 3rd day of August, 1977 at San Francisco, California.

Emma Kennedy
Emma Kennedy

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of California.

Martha E Klingman

MARTHA E. KLINGMAN
NOTARY PUBLIC CALIFORNIA
CITY AND COUNTY OF
SAN FRANCISCO
My Commission Expires April 5, 1980

FF-6-11B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Wanda King

I, Wanda King, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1968 Dr. Edwin T. Johnson, 509 Haight Street, San Francisco, California told me that I had high blood pressure. I had severe headaches and dizziness. The doctor said it was highly unusual for a person as young as I was to have high blood pressure.

I went to the Research Program for Hypertension in the hypertension clinic at University of California Hospital in San Francisco for tests. No one could tell me why my blood pressure was high, but I was put on medication and was told that I would have to stay on medication for the rest of my life.

In 1969 I met Pastor Jim Jones. He called me out at the Redwood Valley Peoples Temple and told me he was going to relieve me of my high blood pressure.

I went back to the U.C. clinic, and my blood pressure was found to be normal. It has been normal ever since without medication. My headaches and dizziness stopped.

Wanda King
Wanda King

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-12

State of California } ss. Affidavit of
City and County of San Francisco } Rolla Mattarres

I, Rolla Mattarres, being duly sworn, declare:

I was struck by a hit and run driver. On October 23, 1971 I was seen by Dr. Klein and admitted to Methodist Hospital, 1604 North Capital Avenue, Indianapolis, Indiana. X-rays showed that I had a crushed right femur.

On October 23, 1971 steel pins were inserted in my right leg below the knee. On October 24, 1971 two steel rods were inserted into my right femur from just above the knee all the way to my waist.

Dr. Klein said I would be unable to walk for at least four to six years and maybe never again.

On December 10, 1971 I attended a spiritual healing meeting held by Pastor Jim Jones as a part of his cross-country evangelical ministry, at Indianapolis, Indiana. Later I decided to come to California and witness his miracle ministry.

During a service in Peoples Temple, Redwood Valley, California on April 12, 1972, Pastor Jones called me out and said he was reaching out to me and healing a bone.

On May 23, 1972 I was seen by Dr. Eugene Lapkass, Ukiah, California. X-rays were taken in which he found that there was a new strong bone that wasn't expected to have mended so well, and he found only one steel rod where there had been two. He said it was a miracle.

Dr. Lapkass then sent me to Dr. Bernard Johnson, an orthopedic specialist, who performed surgery at Ukiah General Hospital on May 15,

FF-6-13A

1971. He removed the remaining rod and replaced it with another.

In June, 1973 during a church service at Peoples Temple in Redwood Valley I screamed out and began walking without my crutches. I have been walking comfortably without my crutches ever since.

In August, 1973, I returned to Dr. Johnson, who took another x-ray and concluded that I was a miracle, because I was not expected to be walking.

Dated this 21 day of August '77

Folla Mattarras

Christine Kice

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

8/21/77

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-13B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Fairy Lee Norwood

I, Fairy Lee Norwood, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1964 I was in very severe pain in the abdomen and lower back. I lost so much weight that I was down to eighty-two pounds.

I went to Mt. Zion Hospital Clinic. I saw Dr. Tao and other doctors working in the clinic. I took all kinds of tests, x-rays, biopsy, Pap smear, and many other tests. The diagnosis was cancer, to be specific, a fibroid tumor of the uterus. This was confirmed by Dr. Wild, head of Gynecology at Mt. Zion Hospital.

The treatment was medication for pain. The doctors wanted to do surgery.

I got so bad, I felt I was dying.

On Friday, June 28, 1970 Dr. Tao wanted me to come to the hospital and to have surgery. I wanted to go to the meeting of People's Temple on Sunday in Redwood Valley. So Dr. Tao told me to come in on Monday, July 1, 1970.

On Sunday, June 30, 1970, I went to the meeting of People's Temple in Redwood Valley. Jim Jones called me out and told me about the cancer in my uterus. He told me that within three days the cancer would be gone.

On Wednesday, July 3, I went to see Dr. Wild at Mt. Zion Hospital. He and three other doctors and three nurses examined me and could not find the cancer. They examined and examined until I

FF-6-14A

got upset and told them I was healed by Jim Jones. No matter how they examined they couldn't find any cancer.

After that I had no more pain.

Dated this 5th day of NOV 1979.

Fairy Horwood
Fairy Lee Horwood

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-14B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Richardell Perkins

I, Richardell Perkins, being duly sworn, declare:

This year a doctor at Mount Zion Hospital Clinic told me I had cancer of the female organs. Surgery was suggested.

I planned for surgery until Rev. Jim Jones at Peoples Temple Christian Church sent a message to me in church that I would be relieved of this condition and would be all right.

I went to see Dr. Ross at 3838 California, and after taking tests, he said that there was no cancer in my female organs.

Dated this 23 day of 10-77.

Richardell Perkins
Richardell Perkins

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-15

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Tommy Rochelle

I, Tommy Rochelle, being duly sworn, declare:

In August of 1976 I was told by Dr. Thurman Banks after a biopsy that I had cancer of the uterus. In October of 1976 at a meeting at Peoples Temple Church in San Francisco, Rev. Jim Jones sent a cloth to me through one of his nurses, told me to go to the doctor and everything would be all right.

I was transferred to Dr. Roth, 3838 California. He took a Pap smear. It was negative. He told me to come back in three months for another Pap smear. He has taken three Pap smears and all have been negative.

Dated this 20th day of Aug., 1977.

Tommie Rochelle
Tommy Rochelle

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

FF-6-16

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Barbara Simon

I, Barbara Simon, being duly sworn, declare:

On August 3rd of 1972 after involved x-rays and blood tests I was told by a doctor at Kaiser Hospital on Geary Boulevard in San Francisco that I had Hodgkin's disease. In March of 1973 I had breast surgery at Kaiser. The doctors said that the cancer in my body was in a state that they couldn't do anything about. After a week in the Intensive Care Unit I was sent home. Dr. Maromore arranged chemotherapy in doses so high I passed out. Officials at Kaiser signed an agreement with the government that I had terminal cancer and should get government assistance.

In 1975 I was a patient of Dr. Richard Choen at Mount Zion Hospital. By 1977 I was very thin, could not hold down food and would be frequently vomiting blood.

On February 5, 1977 I went to a healing meeting at Peoples Temple Christian Church. Pastor Jim Jones looked at me for a long time and then smiled. That day and the days that followed I could hold down food. I have gained thirty pounds this year. My health has returned.

Dated this 5th day of Nov. 1977.

Barbara Simon
Barbara Simon

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

Christine Kice
Notary Public

FF-6-17

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affadavit of
Eddie Washington

I had been treated for arthritis from 1965 to 1972 under Dr. Nickens on 1619 Vernon Ave. in Los Angeles, California. Dr. Nickens looked at my x-rays and said I had a knot in my back and with the arthritis I had I would soon be in a wheelchair. In June of 1972, I went to see Jim Jones for the first time at the Embassy Auditorium in Los Angeles. I was bent over and in pain. I was deeply inspired by the healing of others and felt Jim Jones' love touching me. Suddenly my pain disappeared and I could straighten my back.

When I returned to the doctor he was surprised to see my condition and took more x-rays and said indeed my back had improved remarkably in a short period of time. He continued to observe me over the years and the crippling arthritic changes did not come back.

Dated this _____ day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Eddie Washington
Eddie Washington

_____
Notary Public

PF-6-18

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Leony Wright

I, Leony Wright, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1968 I had a mastectomy at Domingus Hospital in Compton, due to cancer. It had metastasized to other parts of my body. I was in a great deal of pain, and it was difficult for me to sit for any amount of time. Dr. Rossmiller in Compton followed the spread of the disease.

I began attending healing meetings at the Embassy, which were led by Pastor Jim Jones. I noticed that at each meeting I attended my pain went away a little. Then in 1972 Pastor Jones called me out and had me go to the bathroom and pass the growth. That ended the pain. Since then Dr. Rossmiller has noticed a steady improvement in my health, and he calls me his prize patient.

Dated this 23 day of Oct. 1977.

Leony Wright
Leony Wright

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-19

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Robert Lee Bullock

I, Robert Lee Bullock, being duly sworn, declare:

I was treated from 1952-1973 at USC Hospital by Dr. Morris Atkins for kidney disease. Dr. Atkins said that my kidney condition would keep me disabled the rest of my life. In 1973 I was called out by Pastor Jim Jones of People's Temple in Los Angeles and told that my kidneys would be all right. I returned to Dr. Atkins and after examining me and taking urine tests, he asked what happened to change my kidney problem. I said I no longer had a kidney problem. Since then I have not had to take medications and have been able to work on a job for the City of Los Angeles.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 13, 1979

Notary Public

Lisa P. Layton
Aug 14, 77

Robert L. Bullock
Robert Lee Bullock

FF-6-20

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Deola Christmas

I, Deola Christmas, being duly sworn, declare:

In April of 1975, Dr. M. Takahashi, told me that my son James, then five years old, needed to be seen by a heart surgeon. James was referred to Dr. George Lindesmith, 1136 West Sixth Street, Los Angeles. After a heart catheterization and an examination at Children's Hospital of Los Angeles, Dr. Lindesmith said that my son had holes in his heart like Swiss cheese. Dr. Lindesmith arranged surgery for James on May 2. He said he wouldn't be able to close all of the holes in his heart, but he would do what he could.

Rev. Jim Jones touched James on the day before his surgery and told me not to worry, everything would be all right.

James came through surgery beautifully. Dr. Lindesmith was amazed that there was only one hole, that was easily closed. On the first day after his operation James was sitting in his bed in the Intensive Care Unit eating hot dogs and potato chips. On the second day he was transferred to the floor and played in the playroom.

Deola Christmas
8-21-77

FF-6-21A

Christine Kice
8/21/77

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

James has been followed by Dr. Takahashi. He was last seen in January of 1977. After a thorough examination, Dr. Takahashi said that James was in good physical condition.

Dated this _____ day of _____.

Deola Christmas

Deola Christmas

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice

Notary Public

8/21/77

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-21B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Dessie Jordan

I, Dessie Jordan, being duly sworn, declare:

I had lung cancer from 1972 to 1976. The doctors at Los Angeles General Hospital found it through X-rays, and extensive laboratory work. I was told to stop smoking but no treatment was given.

I was healed of my lung cancer later in 1976 when Rev. Jim Jones called me out in a meeting and told me that I had lung cancer and that he would take it from my body.

Shortly after the healing, I spent seven days in Morningside Hospital in Los Angeles, having continued laboratory and X-ray tests and no lung cancer was found.

Dated this _____ day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California.

x Dessie Jordan
Dessie Jordan

_____
Notary Public

FF-6-22

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Mercedes Guidry

I, Mercedes Guidry, being duly sworn, declare:

From December 1970 to October 1975 I was under the supervision of Drs. Kennedy, Mosby, and Talbot for arthritis. It spread pain through my entire body and stiffened my joints so I was stuck in a wheel chair and continuously dependent on others for my basic needs. I was told by the doctors that there was nothing that could be done about it, that I would have to learn to live with it for the rest of my life. I stayed at West Jefferson Hospital, Gretna, Louisiana.

In 1972 I moved to Los Angeles and became a patient at Los Angeles General Hospital and private patient of Dr. H. Broderick on Manchester Boulevard. The doctors continued to watch my arthritic condition with little hope. The use of heat on my joint areas gave me a small amount of relief.

In October of 1975 I went to a healing meeting at Peoples Temple Church in Los Angeles. Pastor Jim Jones called my name and told me things about my life and sent a cloth by one of his nurses for each one of my hips. I felt pressure on the top of my head and when I put the cloths to my hip joints pain left my entire body. I suddenly could move every joint freely. I was so excited. I could now move for myself, I was no longer dependent on a wheel chair or other people for assistance.

I returned to see Dr. Broderick in May of 1976. He was amazed, happy and excited that I was no longer in a wheel chair. "Hot dog, look what happened," he said. "This is something else." He took x-rays, blood tests

FF-6-23A

and did a thorough examination. When he received the results, he said that I was doing beautifully.

Dated this 20th day of Aug. 1977.

Mercedes Guidry
Mercedes Guidry

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 18, 1979

FF-6-23B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Girlee Parr

I, Girlee Parr, being duly sworn, declare:

In April of 1977 I went to Dr. Harold Brownstein, 2511 Bush, San Francisco 94115 for a general check-up. He said both breasts had lumps. X-rays of the breasts were taken; they showed the lumps were not malignant.

I put the pictures anointed by Jim Jones on my breasts. The face and body of Pastor Jim Jones disappeared from the picture.

I returned to see Dr. Brownstein July of 1977. He examined my breasts and found no lumps.

Dated this _____ day of _____.

Girlee Parr
Girlee Parr

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-24

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Lola Pikes

I, Lola Pikes, being duly sworn, declare:

On December 20, 1969 I became paralyzed on my right side. I had to wear a drop foot brace because of my condition. I also had to be assisted by someone at all times to keep from falling when I tried to walk. I was going to my doctor every week: Dr. Edward Shev, 3838 California Street, San Francisco. Dr. Shev told me I probably would never walk on my own again.

In June of 1970 I visited Pastor Jones' church as a total stranger. I had never seen him before. He called me out and told me details of my life that no one knew but me and what my doctor had said to me. I had not discussed this with my husband or anyone else. He told me if I had faith to pull off my brace. After I pulled off my brace, I have not had to use it again.

Pastor Jim told me to go back to my doctor because he believed in keeping doctors' appointments. The following week I walked into my doctor's office. He was amazed. He could not believe I was walking on my own again. Dr. Shev said to me he did not know what had happened, but I really was a miracle woman. I continue to visit him; I go once a year. He said my right leg is stronger than the left. He still can't understand what happened.

Lola Pikes
Lola Pikes
PP 6-25

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public
8/21/77

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Urlich Richmond

I, Urlich Richmond, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1958 I was told by Dr. Richard Gleason at his office at 1012 Jefferson Street, Oakland, California that I had an incurable fungus infection on my left ankle. For ten years I suffered so with the itching that I could hardly rest at night.

Then in 1974 at Peoples Temple in San Francisco, Pastor Jim Jones called me out and said he was healing me of fungus rot on my foot.

Within three days the fungus had cleared up completely, and the itching had stopped.

In August 1977 I saw Dr. Gleason again. He examined the area where the fungus had been, and the fungus had not returned.

Ulich Richmond
Urlich Richmond

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

Notary Public

Lisa P. Layton
Aug. 21st, 1977

FF-6-26

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Edith F. Roller

I had been suffering from arthritis. I had pain in my right hip and had been to Kaiser Hospital and had x-rays. The doctor had diagnosed my trouble as arthritis, but said there was little that could be done for it, except to take aspirin. Later I had developed arthritis in my right hand, and I just resigned myself to its getting worse. Arthritis ran in my family. My mother had had it badly, and one sister had suffered from it for years.

In May, 1970, the third time I had attended People's Temple, the congregation was singing "We Shall Overcome," and I was caught up in a strong fervor of longing for equality of all. As the meeting ended, I went to the center in front to get a better view of Jim Jones. As I stood there directly in front of him, I heard him say, "Let's see what we can do for this woman." Everybody around me linked hands. I was only aware of Jim's voice, which seemed to me to come from an enormous distance. I heard him say, "Come up on the podium with me." I went up. Jim gently took my right hand, which was swollen, red, and painful, in his. He said, "It will be all right."

The arthritis disappeared from my right hand. I found that the pain in my hip had also disappeared. These symptoms did not reappear, and I have never had any signs of arthritis since.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Edith F. Roller
Edith F. Roller

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

Aug 21st, 1977

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 18, 1979

FF-6-27

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Etta Thompson

I, Etta Thompson, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1972 and 1973 I had cataracts in both eyes. The left one was larger than the right. I was going to the Eye Clinic of Los Angeles County Hospital.

I was going regularly to Los Angeles People's Temple. At each service I felt the cataract getting better. The doctor said the cataracts were getting smaller and I wouldn't need surgery.

The cataracts just came off.

I went to the eye clinic in 1976. They said all I need now is glasses.

Dated this _____ day of _____.

Etta Thompson
Etta Thompson

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF 6-28

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
E. Christine Young

I, E. Christine Young, being duly sworn, declare:

I bumped my leg on a hospital bed at Children's Hospital where I am employed. This was during the month of August, 1976. In a few days that same area began to swell and turn red and became very painful. A few days later while at work, the pain became so excruciating I could barely walk to the emergency room.

Dr. Michael Weeks, whose office was located at 3838 California Street, examined me and had me hospitalized. My diagnosis was thrombophlebitis. The pain radiated down my entire leg and the swelling went down to my foot.

I received a telephone call from one of the nurses at People's Temple and she told me that Pastor Jones was meditating for me and that I would be all right.

Shortly after the telephone call, the pain stopped and the swelling went down. I knew I was healed by Pastor Jim Jones.

The doctor planned to order heparin injections for me after vein scans were done. The vein scans did not reveal a blood clot.

Dr. Weeks called in Dr. Preston James to examine me. Dr. James is a specialist at 3838 California Street also. He found nothing wrong.

They discharged me that night but would not let me return to work for several weeks because Dr. Weeks was afraid the clot might

FF-6-29A

reappear, but I felt confident that Pastor Jones had taken care of my condition. The symptoms have not reappeared. I did not take any medicine or receive any treatment from any medical person.

Dated this 5th day of NOV. 77.

E. Christine Young
E. Christine Young

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FP-6-29B

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Betty Carroll

I, Betty Carroll, being duly sworn, declare:

My son, Dartagneen Carroll, was born August 7, 1976 at Alta Bates Hospital with sickle cell anemia. Dr. Maynard Driver, 3031 Telegraph Avenue, Berkeley, California, was the physician. Laboratory tests had been done earlier on my son as a fetus, establishing the sickle cell trait in his blood through Bishand Laboratory in Berkeley, California.

On April 10, 1977, a message was sent by Rev. Jim Jones in Guyana through Marceline Jones at a public meeting at Peoples Temple Christian Church, saying that Dartagneen was being healed from sickle cell anemia.

Dartagneen was taken to Dr. Cyril Ramer, 3905 Sacramento Street, San Francisco, California, two weeks later and no sickle cell trait was found.

I am thankful to Rev. Jim Jones.

Dated this 20 day of August 1977.

Betty A Carroll
Betty Carroll

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

FF-6-30

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Bonnie Beck

I, Bonnie Beck, being duly sworn, declare:

Our adopted son, Daniel James Beck, appeared to be very hard of hearing. We took him to Dr. Matthew Howard, 846 South Dora, Ukiah, California. Dr. Howard found scar tissue in both of Danny's ears from the frequent battering by his natural mother. The audiometry test showed a substantial hearing loss. The doctor did not think anything could be gained from surgery.

In 1972 Danny went on a trip with the church. While he was away, Pastor Jones telephoned me and said he knew that Danny had a problem and that he could be healed.

When Danny came home from the trip, he could hear, as other people would, live television programs and normal conversation.

Dated this 5th day of Nov. 1977

Bonnie Beck
Bonnie Beck

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-31

State of California
City and County of San Francisco } ss.

Affidavit of
Najuandrienne Darnes

I, Najuandrienne Darnes, being duly sworn, declare:

A doctor sharing an office with Dr. Lampey, 100th Avenue in Oakland, did laboratory tests and found that I had diabetes in 1972.

In 1976 I was called out in a meeting at Peoples Temple Christian Church by Rev. Jim Jones who told me that I was healed of diabetes. Shortly, thereafter I was examined and tested at San Francisco General Hospital and no diabetes was present.

DAted this _____ day of August 1977.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Najuandrienne Darnes
Najuandrienne Darnes

Notary Public

PP-6-32

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Barbara Davis

I had a history of bypass operations to maintain the circulation in both legs. In 1974 after an angiogram and blood tests, I was told by the doctors at Los Angeles General Hospital that another bypass operation would be necessary for both legs. Shortly thereafter I went to a healing service at People's Temple Christian Church in Los Angeles. Jim Jones called me out and told me to go to the hospital and everything would be all right.

A few days later I checked into Los Angeles General Hospital for surgery. The doctors ordered a week's tests, including a repetition of the angiogram and blood tests of a few weeks before. The doctors were amazed to find that the bypass was no longer necessary.

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California Aug 14, 77

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 18, 1979

Barbara Davis
Barbara Davis

FF-6-33

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Margie Davis

I, Margie Davis, being duly sworn, declare:

In November of 1976 Dr. Kennedy of Presbyterian Medical Center in San Francisco, California felt a lump in my right breast. X-rays were taken and Dr. Kennedy told me I had a mass of tumors in my right breast. I was admitted to the Presbyterian Medical Center November 14 for a biopsy. Just before the surgery I put the oil that had been anointed by Rev. Jim Jones on my right breast and felt a cool sensation.

As the surgery was about to proceed the doctor could no longer feel the mass. He was confused. He did not operate.

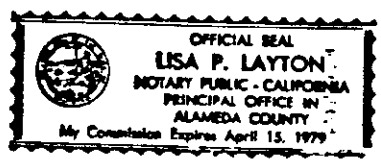
I went back to Presbyterian Hospital shortly thereafter to be checked again by Dr. Kennedy. Again no mass could be found.

Dated this 28th day of Aug., 1977.

Margie Davis
Margie Davis

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public



FP-6-34

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Lena Hector

I, Lena Hector, being duly sworn, declare:

In September 1975 I saw Dr. Golfarb at Harvard General Hospital, 1000 Carson Boulevard and Vermont Street in Carson City, California. I could not see well and my right eye was very blurry. Dr. Golfarb gave me the usual tests, and his diagnosis was cataracts on the right eye. Dr. Golfarb wanted to operate.

In the last part of October 1975 Pastor Jim Jones called me out in the Los Angeles Peoples Temple and said that he was removing the cataracts from my right eye. I was immediately able to see with no blur.

In the last part of November 1975 I returned to see Dr. Golfarb. He examined me and could find no cataracts on my right eye. He had the other doctors in the Harvard General Hospital examine and test my eyes, but they could not find anything wrong with the right eye.

Dated this 5th day of NOV. 1977.

Lena M. Hector
Lena Hector

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-35

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Ollie Riley

I, Ollie Riley, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1977 I was seeing Dr. Watson on 57th and Adeline in Oakland, California for my arthritis.

At a service at Peoples Temple, Rev. Jim Jones touched my hand, and all my pain went away and my body moved freely.

I returned to Dr. Watson and he was surprised to see the arthritis had gone away.

Dated this 5th day of Nov. 1977.

Ollie Riley
Ollie Riley

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Christine Kice
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
CHRISTINE KICE
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
MENDOCINO COUNTY
My Commission Expires May 14, 1979

FF-6-36

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Alma Thomas

I, Alma Thomas, being duly sworn, declare:

On October 9, 1976 I was told by Dr. Kochman at the University of California Hospital, San Francisco that I had tumors located in my upper bowel. I had difficulty keeping food down until March of 1977. In March of 1977 Rev. Jim Jones called out my name at Peoples Temple Christian Church and said my condition was healed. After half a year of suffering, I could swallow my food again.

I went to the University of California Hospital after the healing and x-rays were taken. The tumors were no longer on the x-ray film. The doctors couldn't understand what happened.

Dated this 20th day of August, 1977.

Alma Thomas
Alma Thomas

Subscribed and sworn to
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of
California

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 18, 1979

FF-6-37

State of California)
) ss.
City and County of San Francisco)

Affidavit of
Jewel Wilson

I, Jewel Wilson, being duly sworn, declare:

On August 18, 1975, I had a paralytic stroke on both sides of my body. I was semi-comatose and I had little or no awareness of what was going on around me.

I first was rushed to Kaiser Foundation Hospital in Hollywood, California located on Hollywood Boulevard. I was then transferred to the County Hospital in Los Angeles, California. My condition had not improved at this time. I had no sensation in my body and I still had no use of my extremities.

Rev. Jim Jones sent one of his associate ministers to me on September 11, 1975. This minister handed me a small red cloth and told me that Rev. Jones said that if I placed this cloth on my chest I would be healed. I did as I was instructed.

I was awakened early the next morning. There seemed to be a bright light shining all around me and for the first time since the stroke on August 18 I threw up and my hands and my arms. I discovered I had regained use of both sides of my body again.

Relatives and friends came to see me that day, September 12, thinking I was still paralysed and expecting me to die. When they had left me the evening before, I could not speak nor move my body. When they returned the next day, I met them at the elevator.

I was running and rejoicing in the corridors. I was so very thankful that Rev. Jones had sent the cloth to me, and I know because

FF-6-38A

Of Rev. Jones I received my healing. If he had not brought my healing about, I would not be alive today, and if I had lived, I would not have been able to do anything for myself ever again.

On July 27, 1977 I was seen at San Francisco Kaiser Hospital and was told by the doctor I was in good physical health.

Dated this 21st day of Aug. 1977.

Jewell Wilson
Jewell Wilson

Subscribed and sworn to before me, a Notary Public in and for the State of California

OFFICIAL SEAL
LISA P. LAYTON
NOTARY PUBLIC - CALIFORNIA
PRINCIPAL OFFICE IN
ALAMEDA COUNTY
My Commission Expires April 15, 1979

Lisa P. Layton
Notary Public

FF-6-38B

Port Kaituma,)
North West Region,)
Guyana, South America)

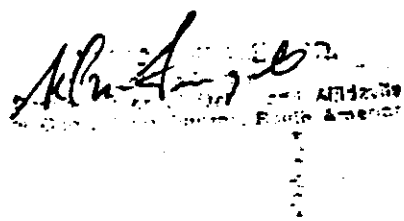
Affidavit s/

I, Eddie Washington, being duly sworn, declare:
In 1976, I went to Santa Monica Hospital where I was diagnosed as having a tumor in my bladder. The doctors recommended surgery. Rev. Jones knew about my condition and told me that everything would be alright. When I went in to have surgery, the doctors found that there was no tumor at all, eventhough they had run several tests and had no doubts about my condition. I have had no bladder trouble or related problems since then.

Eddie Washington

Dated September 20, 1977
Witnessed:

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
a Commissioner of Oaths for the
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.



FF-6-39

Georgetown), ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/
Marshall Farris

I, Marshall Farris, being duly sworn, declare:

When I first joined the church in 1972 I had arthritis so bad that I could hardly make one's day at work. The doctor gave me shots every three weeks to relieve my pain but he said that there was no cure. I was walking by Pastor Jones and he stopped to talk with me. He asked me where I was having my arthritis pain. I didn't even have time to tell him about my arthritis - but he already knew. I had spoken to no one about this. He asked me where I was having my arthritis pain most severe, I told him in my hands and neck. Then he rubbed his hands over the back of my neck and both hands. I never went back to the doctor again. My pain was gone, and still is gone today in 1977.

Pastor Jones healed me of heart ailment. I would feel a little pain now and then but I'd just ignored it. He sent a nurse to me and she told me Pastor Jones was saving me from a heart attack. He gave me a cloth to wear - I haven't felt that pain anymore since then.

FF-6-40

Marshall Farris

Dated August 2, 1977

Witnessed:

_____

_____

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Paul Michael McCann, being duly sworn, declare:

In december of 1976 Jim Jones warned me about being with a close friend, Beatrice Bell. He said that for the time being he felt that I should not be around her. Two days later I went to meet Beatrice Bell and was arrested by the San Francisco police department. Charges were filed against me for armed robbery. I had nothing to do with the armed robbers, but I was framed to the point that there was clearly no way out. Pastor Jim Jones told me that he was sure that I was not guilty. I am sure that if I would have listened to what Jim Jones said about not being around Beatrice Bell for a while, I would not have been at the place I was arrested. Jim Jones said that even though there were 3 or 4 eyewitnesses saying that I was guilty, he knew that I was innocent. He told me not to worry, that I would not go to jail. Jim Jones then got me a very good lawyer and the charges ended up being dropped. If it was not for Jim Jones I know that I would have spent at least 5 years in prison.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-41

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Paul Michael McCann, being duly sworn, declare:

My son, Michael Angelo McCann was born with his leg bent and his foot bent upwards. I took him to two very good specialists and they told me that it would take at least 10 to 12 years before my son's foot would be straight. They told me that even then it could not ever be straight at all and it would have to be watched for the rest of his life. By the time my son was six months old his foot and leg were straight and now he is three years old and you would never know that anything was wrong with it. When Jim Jones first saw my son when he was about 2 months old, he told me not to worry that his leg would be alright. For some reason, Jim Jones was right even after medical doctors had said otherwise.

Subscribed to and worn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-42

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Danny K. Kutulas _____, being duly sworn, declare:

In the summer of 1966 at a healing service in the floral building of the 12th district fair grounds in Ukiah, California. My former wife (Edith Kutulas) was called out by Pastor Jim Jones and told her that in our house we had an old phone hanging on the wall. Which we did.

Pastor Jones then told her that she has a condition which we know existed because she was constantly clearing her throat before that day. After she was called she never had her condition come back.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-WB 43

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Ann Elizabeth Moore, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Jones told Patricia Cartmell and I to please be very careful driving home from San Francisco back to Redwood Valley. Faith Rice rode with us. The road was wet and as we neared San Rafael on 101, a car was coming onto the freeway from a ramp into our lane - the right lane. There was another car in the lane next to us on the left. We were joking and listening to the radio and I saw the car coming into our lane. I said, "Patricia, watch out for that car!" She put on the power brakes, skidded and swerved into the car next to us on the left which pushed us over into the middle barrier, then after hitting this , the car went into the middle lane and was spinning rapidly. There were cars on the freeway behind us traveling at high speeds around 60-70 MPH, which should have been hitting us. As we were spinning it was as if the cars were further behind us yet coming towards us, I yelled Jim's name twice and the car stopped and a few drove around us at about 5 mph.

When we were pulled over with the policeman, about 15 minutes later another car, alone, with no cars behind or in front of it went past the same wet spot where we slipped and spun. It seemed for no reason that it lost control swerved back and forth for about ¼ mile up the road and finally it hit the center island and spun in the middle of the freeway. There were no cars behind it for at least ¼ to ½ a mile but as we watched cars pass us, when they got to the spinning cars about 6 cars smashed into this car which was in the same predicament as we had been only with more chance of avoiding the accident than we ever had. I know that because I called on Jim Jones that the three of us were saved from death or terrible injuries because we should have been smashed from all sides as the car was that passed this slick area 15 minutes later.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-44

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Rebecca May Beikman, being duly sworn, declare:

My breathing had been impaired since the year 1962 and I had been told specific by Pastor Jones his deep concern about my health and he gave me specific instructions on what to do.
I followed his instructions faithfully and I am now completely healed. I can breathe freely, with no difficulty. I feel like a new person and just can't get over how wonderful it is to get breath down deep into the lungs..

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-#8 45

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Peter Andrew Wotherspoon, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1971 at the end of February I attended a meeting at the Peoples Temple in Redwood Valley, California. I was called out by Pastor Jim Jones and told about my father's car accident in 1966, his death in 1967 and a siamese cat I had in 1965. No one could have known these facts by any natural means. He then gave me a warning that, like my grandfather and father before me, I would have died as a result of a terrible car accident in which my wife and child would have also been killed. Pastor Jones assured me that everything would be all right. Only a few days later while driving down the California coast with my wife and child a car coming in the opposite direction swerved straight in front of us. Suddenly a force grabbed the VW Bus we were driving and pulled it out of the way of the other car. The cars passed within inches of each other but miraculously no damage occurred. The circumstances were just what Pastor Jim Jones had prophecised.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5,1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-[redacted] 46

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Repubic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Stephanie Lynn Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jim Jones called for a child born on June 7. My mom raised her hand, Pastor Jones than said do not let him in the front seat. A few days later my mom was almost involved in an accident and which my brother would have gone through the windowshield.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

PF-6-HQ 47

Georgetown)
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) ss

Affidavit s/

I, Robert Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

The first time I went to Peoples Temple I saw Rev. Jim Jones turn 13 pitchers of water into wine.

I had had an appointment with Dr. Karnegie at Kaiser Hospital in Oakland for 30 days. I was to have an operation for cancer of the rectum. I went to Peoples Temple and that Monday morning, after the weekend services, the doctor's secretary told me my operaion was postponed. I continued attending services at Peoples Temple. One night I woke up about 2:30 in the morning. I usually used a bag of water to wash myself out after an elimination, because the growth made me sosore. So this night I felt that growth pass right out of me. Afterwards I had no soreness whatsoever. And since that time in 1973 I have had several checkings of my rectum, one by Dr. Fong Wong at Kaiser Hospital on Geary Blvd in San Francisco. And I've had no problem whatsoever. Another Dr. is Gerald Roberts, 2300 Sutter St., Suite 205, San Francisco, and Dr. S.L. Kampner, 2320 Sutter St., Suite 101, San Francisco, Ca.

Date of July 28, 1977

Witnessed by:

FF-6-48

Georg( )n) ss A( )avit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Ricky Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

One Sunday afternoon I was feeling very down and out because my girlfriend who I cared for very much acted as if she couldn't stand me. She treated me very bad, and I took it so seriously that I went I went crazy. I got tired of living. So what I did was look at a bottle of alcoholthe kind that everyone gets at home, rubbing alcohol.

I decided to drink half of a bottle of that stuff. There was no one who knew about it for at least four hours. I had fallen asleep and my kidneys had stopped. I had turned a very pale color. I was so sick to the point I would have been a vegetable and would have died slowly, but Pastor Jones got to me and he told me thateverything would be all right and that I was needed by many people. And that this was not the way to solve my problem. So my health and strength were restored, and I am very grateful for that.

Dated: July 29, 1977

Witnessed by:

FF-6-49

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Marrian Louise Griffith, being duly sworn, declare:

In the month of July 1969 when I first came to Peoples Temple, Pastor Jim Jones called my mother out and told her exactly what my sister was wearing that Friday before we came to church on Sunday. My mother had never seen those clothes before. He called my mother and said "I want you to try to get your daughter to come--I don't think she will but try or else she will meet with a terrible accident, the worst thing that you can ever think of. We couldn't get her to come so she was murdered in the most brutal way that you can imagine. Pastor Jones told my mother that the murderer would be found in 3 years. His wife confessed on the 8th of May in 1973 that her husband murdered my sister. His name was Stanley Nelson. He also confessed to the murder of two others. He now is in Vacaville prison serving life sentence.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-50

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Mary Elizabeth Tupper, being duly sworn, declare:

On one of the Peoples Temple trips to Philadelphia some years ago, we were all in church. My mother, Rita Tupper, walked out to use the bathroom, she triped over her long dress, and fell down the stairs, splitting her head open, and immediately died. One of the nurses ran up to Pastor Jones and told him that she was dead. He said, "bring her to me." They brought her right up to the stage, Pastor Jones touched her onthe head and told her to arise. She got right up and started running around the building thanking him for the healing she received.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-51

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Zipporah Edwards, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jones called me out and told me things about my relatives and friends that no one could have known. He told exact details about their lives and places where they lived and he never met any of them. This occurred at Peoples Temple in San Francisco, California October of 1976.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-52

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Mary Louise Shavers, being duly sworn, declare:

On a Wednesday night of June, 1977 Pastor Jim Jones called me out and told me I had a discharge. He told me to go to the doctor to have an examination. I went to the Health Center on Pierce Street in San Francisco and the doctor said it was all gone.

Subscribed to and worn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-53

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit a/

I, Gladys Jackson, being duly sworn, declare:

One time Pastor Jim Jones saved me from a heart attack. I was having pains in my chest and I would have passed of a heart attack.
A doctor at U.C. Medical Center told me he would see where I had heart damage.

My knee was hurting so badly that I could hardly walk on it. I had to have x-rays taken. It was very painful to walk on my leg. One day Pastor Jones called me out and told me of the trouble I was having in my knee. I had told no one about this condition. For the first time I could jump up and down on it.

In March of 1977 my doctor, Dr. Edelson told me I had a blood clot of the brain. My speech had become slurred and I was unable to walk by myself. Jim Jones called me out, and told me the weakness I had would go away. I soon began to get stronger, and my memory returned.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-54

Affidavit

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Sylvester Fair, being duly sworn, declare:

One morning a terrible pain was in my side. I went to the doctor and he took x-rays of my body and stated, I had gall stones. I was to have surgery the next three days. I went in for surgery, they took x-rays again to be sure and to their surprise, the gall stones were gone. I was healed by Pastor Jim Jones.

I was taken to Ukiah General Hospital with prostate enlargement the size of a grapefruit. My doctor knowing I had an enlarged heart thought it best to take pictures of my heart to see if it was alright to give me gas for the operation. After taking pictures, my prostate was found to be the size of a quarter. It was back to normal size. I called on Pastor Jim Jones and he healed me.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF -6-55

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Orde Dennis, being duly sworn, declare:

I was healed of a very serious illness by Pastor Jim Jones. In the summer of 1972, in Los angeles, California, Peoples Temple. He told me of different things about my life no one could know. Pastor Jim Jones then said he would stop me from having grandmall seizures. I haven't had one since.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

PF-6-56

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Barbara L. Farrell, being duly sworn, declare:

In June of 1977 on a Monday morning Pastor Jim Jones sent two secretaries to the house with a red cloth and that I was to keep it on me at all times. Pastor Jones said that my face had flashed before him and that I was in great danger.

The next Monday night I was severely beaten and would have been beaten to death if I had not called on Pastor Jones. He called me at midnight on Tuesday, very concerned and told me it was a miracle I was alive. I owe my life to Pastor Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-57

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Dave B. Jackson, being duly sworn, declare:

When I went to Redwood Valley Temple on Monday November 10, 1961 I took sick and lost consciousness. Pastor Jim Jones lovingly meditated for me and told my wife that I'd be all right and I immediately came back. He told my wife to take me to the doctor because we believe in annual medical checkups. Dr. Pole of Hoover Street Hospital in Los Angeles said that my heart beat like a baby's heart and there wasn't anything the matter with me. He gave me my money back and told me to go back to work.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

_____

FF-6-58

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Jack D. Barron, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1973 while I was employed at Masonite I called on Jim Jones' name when I cut ½ inch off the end of my left thumb. The x-ray showed that the end of the bone was also cut off. The end of my left thumb went down a suction dust tube. The end of my thumb was seen to be missing by two witnesses and described as a piece of hamburger. A loose wrapping was put around my thumb and when I arrived at the hospital and the nurse took off the bandage, the end of my thumb was back on by a piece of skin, and the doctor only had to put on two stitches. It grew back and is the same size as the other thumb and normal.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-59

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Mary H. Griffith, being duly sworn declare:

Pastor Jim Jones gave me a warning about a city bus that would try and push me off the freeway on September 1976. Coming home from work a bus out of no where tried to push me off the freeway.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-[redacted]60

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss..
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Rita D. Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

on June, 1976 in Philadelphia PA, U.S.A. in the Blue Star Ballroom, my mother Barbara J. Cordell was called out by Rev. Jim Jones and he told her of the back pains she had been having which she had not told a soul. The pain left her body and hasn't returned.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-61

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Ruth Atkins, being duly sworn declare:

In the month of December 1976, I was having severe pains in my head, while witting in a service at Peoples Temple in San Francisco, California. I told no one of this pain. Rev. Jim Jones sent a nurse to me to tell me of this pain and had I not been there that evening I would have suffered a massive stroke. The pain left me immediately.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-62

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Fannie Jordan, being duly sworn, declare:

In June 1972 Dr. Tollette of Los Angeles, told me, Fannie Jordan that my red blood cells were being destroyed by my white blood cells. While in the Hospital at that time Jim Jones sent me word that I would be ok. The next day the doctor came in and told me that my blood count was back to normal.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-63

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Fannie Jordan, being duly sworn, declare:

I hereby give my consent for Dr. Tollette to release my medical records to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-64

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Michael Thomas Rozynko, being duly sworn, declare:

Approximately 6 months ago when I was speaking to Pastor Jim Jones, he placed his left hand on my right cheek and said, "you don't feel well do you?" I said no. (Larry Schact, a medical student had earlier expressed his opinion that what I had, had was a brain infection which had progressed from a bad ear infection, characterized by a burst eardrum (right ear), slowness, tiredness, pain in my right side of my head, or difficulty in focusing) Pastor Jones, said it would be all right, and the pain went away immediately.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-65

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, James Edwards, being duly sworn, declare:

On July 4, 1975 at Redwood Valley Pastor Jim Jones called me by name and told me he would stop a heart attack that would occur the next morning at 8:00 AM which would have taken my life. At the time he called me I was having severe pain in my chest. No one knew about the pain except myself.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-66

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Emmett A. Griffith Sr., being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jim Jones gave a general warning in a meeting that everyone should check their four wheels. Thereafter for two weeks the secretaries kept calling the warning around about checking your four tires. I kept putting it off. In December of 1971 I was coming from Sacramento River on highway 50 and right at the toll gate bridge coming into Oakland, I heard a bumping noise so I got out thinking it was a flat tire, but when I looked at the right axle it was on fire and burnt the car out entirely.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-67

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Charles Wesley Williams, being duly sworn, declare:

On December 16, 1976 on Wednesday at 10:00PM. I was walking my dog. When a man on crutches and a cast on his left leg came up to me and said "My old lady put me out and I'm going to hit anybody in the head even you." Well I had brought me a 38 gun for protection because I live in a high crime area and Ik handicapped myself. So I told him he was not going to hit me in the head with his crutches. He swung two times at me and I and the gun went off. The bullet went through his legs. Just then another shot came at me. I ran down some steps for my mother. It was too late. 5 police came and grabbed me and threw me to the ground and handcuffed me. "Where is the gun?" They asked me . What gun I said. One police-a black man hit me with a glove with steel in it and broke my jaw and my ribs then took me to jail. Thanks to Jim Jones I was out in a few hours. My jaws and ribs were healed. I went to an emergency hospital and the doctor said all I had was deep bruise. I know that one man healed me and that was Jim Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-68

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Vernetta Christian, being duly sworn declare:

In January of 1977 I was miraculously saved through Pastor Jim Jones when he called my name out in one of his services. I was saved from the same type of blood disease that my mother died of back in April of 1956. Pastor Jones told me my mother's name and the name of the doctor who my mother was under. Pastor Jones told me something that only I knew when he told me that I had always worried about dying of the same thing my mother died of.

Truly, if it had not been for Pastor Jim Jones, I too would have been dead before the age of 35. I am truly thankful to Pastor Jim Jones. I know without doubt that Pastor Jones is truly one of the most concerned and caring people I've ever known and he is worthy of the recognition of one of the greatest humanitarians of all times.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-69

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Liane Harris, being duly sworn, declare:

In the month of July, 1972, at Kaiser Hospital only a few short days after a delicate spinal fusion and insertion of a Harrington rod for scoiosis, I was lying on a striker frame in my room on the seventh floor and was dropped from the bed, crashing to the floor. All my evident vital signs were lost. I was immediately hooked up to a monitor. After a short period of time my vital signs appeared on the monitor. Secretaries of the Temple later informed me that at that time Pastor Jim Jones, during a Los Angeles meeting, announced, "Liane is in difficulty." Dr. Brennen, my doctor and chief surgeon, stated after my x-rays, that my back was the best he had ever done.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-70

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Geraldine H. Bailey, being duly sworn, declare:

In January of the year 1973, I was called out by Pastor Jim Jones, in the Los Angeles Temple, and received a miraculous healing.
Pastor Jones told me that I had been having trouble with my throat. This was most definitely true, as I had been to the doctor for an x-ray of my esophogus area just the preceeding week. The doctor arranged for me to begin treatment shortly after the x-rays were returned to him and stated that he would be able to diagnose the seriousness of my trouble at that time. However, before the time for my first treatment, I experienced the above mentioned call, Pastor Jones informed me that I had applied for a divorce in 1971 and had paid $300.000 for the service performed by a law firm in Torrance, California. He named all four lawyers in the firm exactly as they were listed on the letterhead. He also stated that my mother's maiden name was Amanda Higgins. All of this was true and nobody else in the building could have known all these things about my life.
Finally, one of the great miracles of my life was performed when Pastor Jones informed me that I had a cancerous growth in my throat and he was about to save me from a horrible tracheotomy that would have left me speechless and that I would have soon died a horrible death. He asked me to step into the aisle and begin to regurgitate. I did as he told me and a nurse came to my side and held kleenex under my mouth. After about the thrid attempt, I could feel a sensation of membranes ripping across my throat and I spit out the bloody cancer into the kleenex. I was then given a drink of grape juice and for the first time in several months I could swallow without pain. I had not been able to wear a high-necked dress nor a string of beads for several jears, but from that moment on I have had no such trouble nor any sign of cancer in my throat.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-71

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Exia Marie Duckett, being duly sworn, declare:

On the 16th day of April 1975 I was saved from dying of a heart attack in my home at 1664 Page Street, San Francisco, California, U.S.A.
The details of this incident are as follows: several weeks before, Rev. Jim Jones had, during a Saturday night service at Benjamin Franklin School in San Francisco, California called me out by revelation by the address "who's father died in 1957, please stand." I stood and Rev. Jones looked at me a few seconds before declaring, "I'm saving you from dying of a heart attack on the 16th day of April this year" which was in 1975. I was given a red cloth by one of the nurses of the church and told to wear it. And as all ways when Pastor Jones states something about a matter its been proven to all ways be truth.
I believe April 16th at 12:00 PM was on a Sunday night-Monday morning. Church service was at Ben Franklin School on Geary Street in San Francisco, California and it was the first of two services that day, near the close. Rev. Jones made the statement "everyone should go to the Valley (Redwood Valley, California) for services there. No one should go home because lives are in danger and you all should be near me tonight for protection." Well, I did as I wanted and rationalized going home anyway to study for my Physics class at city college. When I got home I took a bath and layed down to read, and went to sleep after a short while. Maybe a few hours later I awakened with magnifying sharp pains in my back and chest near my heart. I went to the toilet to vomit but didn't. I sat to urinate and while there became more ill by the moments. I had every or nearly every physical sign of being in a heart attack. I became so weak I couldn't set on the toilet nor could I walk back to my bedroom, I had to crawl down the hallway. All I remember is waking up around 4:30 AM of the same day, hours later feeling much stronger and able to get to my room under my own power and into bed. I rested til morning and called my doctor. Robert Gerber, MD on Scott Street in San Francisco, California who saw me in his office later that day and whom admitted me into Mount Zion Hospital for observations which lasted 5 days, and with no problems. I was released.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-72

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Eleanor Beam, being duly sworn declare:

In the summer of 1976 in Holburk Arizona Jim Jones gave a warning to my dad Jack Beam to meditate for 2 minutes before we started driving the semi-trailor truck. And in our haste we forgot to meditate. After we started we started 10 miles down the road the truck jack-knifed and turned over 3 times. The highway patrolmen said that everyone in the truck should have been killed. And other truck drivers said there was no way anyone could have came out of that accident alive. The truck was totaled and the cab of the truck was completely crushed. But no one was hurt.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-73

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Irene Edwards, being duly sworn, declare:

In January 1977 I was healed of sugar diabetes by Pastor Jim Jones. I was called out by him and told through his prophecy that my father and mother died both of diabetes. Two brothers and one sister also. He also told me that I was suffering from a nervous condition from that disease which I knew I had. He told me to go to a doctor and have a urine and blood test.
A month later I went back to the doctor for the report and the doctor asked me why did I think that I had sugar diabetes. When there was no sign to show that I ever had that disease. Thanks to Pastor Jim Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-74

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Christine Lucientes, being duly sworn, declare:

In the Summer of 1969 Jim Jones told me of a specific thought that I had experienced. He asked, "What does this mean to you, life is nothing more than a desert wasteland?" I tried to recall what relevance this had to me and it hit me with a shock that the exact words had gone through my mind a week earlier when I had considered suicide. I didn't answer his question but he proceeded to tell me that there were people who cared for me, and assured me of the value of my life. Being a born cynic, sceptic and a critic I have gone over the situation with every consideration and have found no loophole. This was a thought that I expressed to no one. I believe that Jim Jones has supernatural abilities that I cannot logically explain but I can not disclaim with that same logic.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-75

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District)as.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Barbara Jean Walker, being duly sworn, declare:

In December 1975 in Los Angeles, California, Pastor Jim Jones stopped me after I had touched the altar with my 1 year old son Marlon Deitrict Porter, and told me that he had a heart defect that would cast him his life at an early age if not taken care of. After being given a cloth by Pastor Jones (that he had touched) for Marlon to wear, I was told to take him to the doctor and have his heart checked out. Two days later I took Marlon to Medical Consolidated Health Clinic of 38th and Vermont in Los Angeles, and insisted they check his heart thoroughly. After being given a series of tests, it was discovered that my son's heart suffered a defect on one side, which caused it to be larger. No treatment was given because reason for defect was not established. I was told to bring him back for more tests in a week. In the meantime the cloth was being worn by Marlon as Pastor Jones had instructed. When taken to the doctor a week later, and tests were done again, Marlon's heart was normal and the doctor stated he only needed more iron in his diet to finish regulating his heart before it would be normal.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-76

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Brenda C. Cobb, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Jones has saved me and my family from a car wreck. He had warned that night if anyone was going to San Francisco traveling on the road, that he would like to touch their hand. We had all gone up and touched his hand. While we were traveling along the road everyone was asleep except for the driver. All the sudden the car rolled over 6 times. There was a telephone pole in the way. We called Jim 3 times and the car had gone around the pole. The car was totally out of control. Finally the car had landed straight on all four wheels and everybody walked out safely.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-6-77

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
Northwest District0)ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

_____

I, Russell DeAndrea Moton _____, being duly sworn, declare:

During the spring of 1973 one,nine, seven, three, I received a long distance phone call from my father Glen Moton. I was staying in Redwood Valley California at the time. He told me that my mother, Viola Moton was dying and the doctors felt that she would pass at anytime.

Upon hearing this, I contacted Pastor Jim Jones, and informed him of the situation and requested that he pray and meditate on her behalf. He said that he would. That very evening while services at Peoples Temple were going on in San Francisco California, my mother Viola Moton, started vomiting blood clots. After she had vomited up all of these clots, she recovered in a week. The doctors stated to my dad, Glen Moton after she had recovered, that it was a miracle that she had recovered because they didn't know what was wrong with her. In the following four years, there has never been a relapse of this illness. My dad, Glen Moton, tends to be a sceptic on such matters, but he was so impressed by what had happened to my mother, Viola Moton, that he joined the church.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-78

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)
North West Region) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

David Lee Goodwin

I, David Lee Goodwin, being duly sworn, declare:

That in one of the services at Peoples Temple in 1976 Pastor Jim Jones gave my mom, Mona Satterwhite, a prophesy. He said she was going to be in an accident, but she would be all right. So later on in the week when she was backing out of the driveway and another lady was backing out and she pressed on the gas peddle and came all the way across the street and hit my mom, and totalled the car and my mom came out without a scratch and Pastor Jones prophesy came true.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
a Commissioner of Oaths for the
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-6-79

Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Rebecca May Beikman

I, Rebecca May Beikman, being duly sworn, declare:

That Pastor Jim Jones called me out and gave me a warning not to ride my horse until he was completely well broken. About a week or two later after a full nights work, I came home. I went out on a very busy curvey road and the horse reared up and fell on top of me. I was lying in the curvey road where all on-coming traffic should have hit me. Pastor Jones was several hundred miles from the scene but called my neigbor Eva Pugh, and told her what had happened to me and said for her to look out of doors to see my horse running by. She looked out and witnessed my horse running by. She looked out and witnessed my horse running by her house just as he had said it would be. Pastor Jones told her to call my mother Rosa Ijames to go get me and take me to the hospital. She took me to Ukiah General Hospital.

Subscribed to and sworn
by me, a Commissioner of
Oaths for the Republic
of Guyana.

_____

_____

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

_____

_____

FF-6-80

Jones, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Carol Kerns

I, Carol Kerns, being duty sworn, declare:

That I was operated on both my feet which was a Kindler procedure. Before going into my first operation, my doctor, Dr. Norman Asher on Post Street in San Francisco and two other doctors. One was a ligament specialist and my mom, Ellen Kerns DuPont, was there, examined my foot. The ligament specialist and Dr. Asher had me sign more papers because they were going to have to do more extensive surgery than planned because of a slipping ligament further up my foot. I was really concerned because of the seriousness. I had been told before I went in by Pastor Jones that everything would be allright. When I came out of surgery all the doctors came to me and told me how surprised they were bacause when they did go into thefoot they couldn't find the problem. It had disappeared. I thaked Jim Jones for saving me from an unnecessary extensive surgery because he had told me not to worry.

Another time Pastor Jim Jones and his wife Marcie and a few of the children including me were taking a walk around the grounds. All of a sudden Jim stopped and asked me if I swung on a pole at any time. I realized that he was talking about a Post stop sign. I used to swing on one every day after school waiting to cross the street. He told me not to swing on this pole anymore that he saw me in great danger if I did.

Subscribed to and sworn
by me, a Commissioner of
Oaths for the Republic
of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-6-81

SUBJECT RYMUR

FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286

SECTION NUMBER

SERIALS BULKY 2233

TOTAL PAGES 72

PAGES RELEASED 72

EXEMPTION(S) USED 6 7C

FF-7 AFFIDAVITS - SEXUAL

SATURDAY NIGHT

by

Lynetta Jones
For Stephan G. Jones

Folks say he tipe the bottle, Alas! and Alack!
When last I saw him I'd swear it tipped him back.
He fell off the bar stool...rolled down the isle aways
Seemed to me the poor soul was in a sort of daze.
His mate looked kind of kittenish, but I'm tellin' you that
She fell upon her addled prey and mauled him like a cat.
"Saints Preserve us", the barkeep shrieked "Tis every Sat'y night
Them lolly-gaggin" so-and-sos comes in HERE to fight."
"Don't be callin' on the Saints--Gus," said Pius Pappy Gillin,
"Git that hen-huzz offin him or theys gonna be a killin'".
"Shet up Pappy," Gus replied, "you knows I hurries---NEVER,
They hain't a soul down here below that can AFFORD to LIVE FOREVER."

FF-7-a-1

DO-LESS SLEW

By

Lynetta Jones

2/26/77

Mr. Aimed-To never did. Neither did Mr. Didn't Do
These twain lived together down on Doless Slew,
In a battered old house called the Manse-of-
NEVER-WIN
There they planned a task or two which they never did
begin.
Folks said the place was haunted and "Twas long
about THEN
When FROGGY FRAN was tackled by the ghost of
SHIFTLESS BEN.
It shook her up, and wallowed her, and dunked her
in the bog. "Jesus-God!, she said,
'He had no git-up when alive but WHAT-A-MAN when
DEAD!'
A hootowl spoke from a cypress tree: 'Whoo--whoo air you?
"Shut up..brazen hant!.. Fran gasped.. "I'd tell ye if
I knew."
So 'twas that FROGGY FRAN forsook the walks of mortal
men.
But folks claim they often see her clothed in immortality
hand in hand with SHIFTLESS BEN.

.....

FF-7-a-2

Accumulated Leave Bal May 31-1964

	SICK	VACATION	EARNED OVERTIME
F. Aikens	27	8	5
F. Ayers	30½	19	9
E. Cisel	19	24	15½
M. Cloud	12	1½	1
M. Craig	9	43½	6½
M. Crowdus	12	12	8
	4	47	3½

FF-7-b

Re Social Security

Send for

Lauri Efrein

FF-7-C

F Aikens

FF-7-d

(1)

It was one of those rare days when I had escaped the treadmill of my self-enslavement, to regular jobs in industrial plants, to expel the usual accumulation of dust and attack the disarray of my house. I was a working wife. My husband had been a semi-invalid all of our married life -- a matter of ten years or more. He was sixteen years older than I, and a veteran of the first world war.

I had read the signs correctly in the early years of our marriage: economically, this marriage was, and never could be greater than my ability to endorse it with whatever worldly goods were required to make it go.

I was of slight build and limited strength, but according to my philosophy, nothing was impossible and my ambition for my son knew no bounds! I had chosen what I had considered a favorable time to bring him into the world, and my judgment had been at its lowest ebb at that moment. My son was born right in the midst of the depression and all he had seen of this world since had been the gringing aftermath of depression.

The animals on this day, and there were many, had taken up comfortable positions in (they hoped) quiet and less frequently disturbed places The salvage of these rejected and needy fellows had been my son's very first objective. "These things ARE my work, " he very often said, "you must understand, Mother, that I was sent to earth to do many things that others do not wish to do -- or cannot do. That is why I must often offend the baby sitters by not being at home and even bef hurt, now sometimes. You though I love you very much and you have come nearest to understanding this and everything else about me than anyone else now living. ."

There was young Jim's crib in the corner -- it was four foot in length and still large enough to hold him, but seldom was utilized by him these days -- so busy was he, dropping in on the XXXXXX lonely, and kinless and sick, taking wild flowers and enchanting odds and ends of things which he could not bear to see abandoned to a garbage heap because of their latent beauty... wherever beauty was in person or thing, obscured as it was often was by careless handling, it became its BEST under his touch.

Troubled people came and he talked long because with them he had to take philosophical approaches to solutions. He did this in the privacy of "his church" in the 2nd story of the garage (a spacious, comfortable place with fresh flowers ALWAYS on the altar). Some time later and after their troubles had cleared up, many of these would seek me out, to my (some would speak rather nastily or irately) as if I, personally...resenting "something" about my attitude toward my son. These I assumed to be close associates of my husband's sisters-in-law, who held that one's character of a housewife was dwarfed by working outside the home especiallyif she

FF-7-e-1

was so skillful, and if her services were as much in demand as were mine.

The sun topped the distant trees and cleared the intervening shadow, and in a swoop (burst) of glory washed through the big picture window where my husband sat observing the early morning passers-by as they gaped in and out of town along the main artery of travel easterly and westerly. Our village of Lynn, Indiana, provided but few means of making a living for the impoverished who were forced to seek employment in either Winchester, 17 miles to the North, or in Richmond, a somewhat larger city, 17 miles to the South. Our city was halved by Federal Highway #36 which ran from coast to coast through flat lands and hot winds.

FF-7-C-2

THE NEW MINISTER

The following incident was repeated to me by those who had witnessed it. I had worked a night shift and was sleeping late. Young Jim had risen with the sun; abrim, as usual, with his plans for the day.

My nearest neighbor, an early riser, told me later that Jim was just returning from a large pasture across the railroad tracks with a bouquetof dandelion larger than himself, and accompanied by all the village dogs, When she had glanced out of her kitchen window. It had become a habit with her to see if Young Jim was up yet. Jim was topless, she said, and his cut offs had been ripped or cut up the sides to the waist line. She had been astonished, she said, at the contrast between his snow white thighs and the deep bronze of the rest of his body. He and all the dogs wore leaf hats, fresh and unwilted, like the flowers, and still sparkling with the early morning dew, though the day was getting hotter by the moment.

FF-7-f-1

He had packed his red wagon, placing lunch and other items carefully beside the flowers, attaching the wagon seat up front and placing the smaller dogs in it. Arrangements complete, Jim had struck out for the open country west of town, the neighbor said, with Pal Dog, the large white Eskimo Spitz, walking beside him proudly with shoulder pressed against his right thigh, and Chango, Mr. Clark's so-called vicious dog, was pressed against his left thigh. As he pulled the wagon at a brisk pace, the other dogs fanned out behind - - in orderly rank. It had been a beautiful sight, she said, sighing indulgently and regretting that her camera was broken. Having watched Jim out of sight, she remembered she was late for church and hurried in her house to dress.

I pulled out of bed some hours later, leaving Susan Q. the pig and Cuppie Do, the very small puppy still snoozing. Restless, I joined the neighbor who had returned from church and was fiddling around in her flower garden. " I feel worried," she said, " You know how that Bull Durham and Clod-Hop Andrews likes to tease our

FF-7-f-2

Jim because he is so cute? Well, they are both working on a stock farm out that way and - - you know - - neither of them is quite bright."

I replied: " If they mess with him, they will be teasing a harp on a cloud somewhere. Both Chango and Pal despise them with a purple passion. Only last week it took three men to get them off those two, when they were teasing him. It isn't noon yet. I'll go out there, if he isn't back in 15 minutes."

Just then a group of ladies returning from church approached us, hurriedly. My heart leaped into my throat. It was obvious from their actions that something very exciting had happened. The ladies launched into a story about Young Jim coming into the church with a big bouquet of dandelions and his piggy bank. The dogs around him had walked sedately as if aware of the gravity of the moment, they said. They were taking turns talking, with another picking up when one ran out of breath.

Young Jim and his dogs had approached the pulpit where the new minister was conducting his first service in his new assignment.

FF-7-f-3

Suprised, the minister had stopped in mid-stride. Silence had hung over the congregation as Jim presented the flowers, poured the contents of his bank into the topmost of a stack of collection plates, and said: " I am glad you came Brother Williams. You are needed here. You will not be sorry. Success will be yours. The work will be hard, but you will not mind that."

The minister thanked the boy, the ladies said, as big tears spilled down his face. Others had cried, then. The minister said: " These are fine friends you have, Jim. Will you introduce them to me, by name?" This Jim had proudly done, saying in passing as the man stroked each dog, " Susan Q., our pig and Cuppie Do, my smallest puppy are at home in bed with my mother. They were so upset because she was working a night shift last night that I just stayed up and rocked them. I didn't feel so brave, either, with Mom away. We all sleep with her, you know."

I groaned heavily: " God gimme strength! It will be the talk of the town, my sleeping with a half-grown hog after sunrise; neglecting a half-naked breakfastless child. Continue! " I roared. " I must

FF-7-f-4

know the worst at once."

" Wait! ", exclaimed the taller of the ladies, " Hear this! It was a Revelation! "

" It always is," I moaned, " were it not so the village gossip mills would run out of Raw Material."

Quite unruffled, the tall lady carried on with the narrative. Young Jim, it seemed, had closed the conversation as abruptly as he had opened it, and walked back down the aisle followed by his canine friends in orderly rank. Someone had giggled. Another had laughed. Jim had ignored both and continued on his way. When he had gone, the lady said, the minister wiped his tears again and addressed the congregation angrily. She quoted the minister,

" Many have spent a lifetime praying for a miracle," he said, " a sign that never came. Today, you have been privelaged above all others. You have witnessed a miracle in the coming of that child, to this place, and yet someone among you laughed. I'd rather have been the man who tied the millstone to his neck and leaped into the sea

FF-7-t-5

than to walk in the shoes of those who laughed. " he said. " I have never received a gift so precious as those he gave to me, though I dwell upon this earth one thousand years. I never shall for There is no greater gift in earth or in Heaven." The minister had cried hard for awhile, she said, and there hadn't been a dry eye in the church.

That minister's work was, as Jim had said, very successful, and he was given excellent support, which was not too common, since the town folk had not been especially cordial to strangers and the ministry was a highly competetive calling.

Then I heard them coming - - Jim and his entourage. The barking, the clatter, and the happy laughter had reached the ears of Sue Q. and Cuppie Do. Both erupted from my abused screen door; Sue in the role of battering ram, and Cuppie trotting under her belly like a wee pilot fish escorting a huge whale. They struck off to greet the returning pilgrims. There was moans of delight, lapping of tongues, and friendly pushing and shoving - - while Cuppie Do ran about wholly out of control, still heavy with sleep but yepping wildly. While I pulsed with gratitude at this belated homecoming, one of the

FF-7-f-6

ladies was saying:

" Mrs. Jones, I understand you do not believe in the Crucifixion." Amazed, I dragged my thoughts back from the far place (that retreat reserved for folk who are said to be lost in thought,) to mumble: " How could I disbelieve? I have witnessed many crucifixions. I have been crucified many, many times. Whomsoever dares depart from a norm: chart new seas, or hearken to a different drum beat - - is - - is gotta be - - 'tis so written upon the sands of time." said I. If she had shrieked "Blasphemer" and spat upon me, I daresay, I would not have been surprised, but that look she gave me defies description. It was a bit as if Satan's daughter had took form before her eyes in one moment, and in the next moment as if she was beholding a shattering phenomena of a reverse nature.

Another woman spoke after a long silence: " Then it must be true that you believe in reincarnation," she said. " Quite so! " I replied, " everytime I feel that urge to take the neck of one of my own specie (genus homo) between these two hands - - I die a little, and must, thereupon experience reincarnation. And that reminds me to

FF-7-67

ask you - - do you believe God told Lot's wife not to look back, and if so, how do you think God expected that poor woman to know where she'd been or how to chart her course for elsewhere, if she didn't look back."

My nearest neighbor, bursting with mirth, muttered something and rushed into her house. I fixed the remaining ladies with a stoney stare and asked, " Do you think God told that horney ol' goat to impregnate his own daughters?" Silence fell - - and held. The ladies said they must hurry home and fix lunch. I muttered absently, " Just remember this. Somebody must have lied on God. Somebody surely must have, and several somebodies must have kept that lie alive these thousands of years."

FF-7-f-8

LYNETTA JONES

COPY - KEEP

1-3-76

COLORADO CRACKS DOWN ON INSURANCE 'ROLLOVER'

The Colorado State Insurance Division has handed out some 35 revocations, suspensions and fines in the course of their investigation of insurance agents and others who exploint the aged.

Agents are allowed a 20-60 percent commission on a first sale of an insurance policy, as compared to 5-20 percent commission on a renewal. So these 'bright boys' became representatives of several insurance companies and at years end had talked the gullible into taking new policies with a different company. When the list of companies ran out the agent sold his customers to some other agent and the same racket was thus repeated every year and renewals became a thing of the past with all sales becoming "firsts" payable at 20-60 percent rate of commission. This exploit is known as an insurance 'rollover'.

J. Richard Barnes, Colorado's state insurance commissioner says the chief targets of these agents are persons who are eligible for medicare who are desperately seeking supplemental benefit policies and many of these are completely unaware of what they are buying. Barnes says this trickery does not constitute violation of law, but the failure to give a statement of disclosure about a NEW POLICY is a violation of the state's insurance law.

(OVER)

FF-7-9-1

One lady had no less than 112 policies with yearly premiums of $6000. Barnes requested the courts to appoint a legal guardian. This was done.

Another incident under investigation in Colorado is agreements to assist in filing health, accident and hospital claims for a first cost of $10.00 plus a one year membership costing $25 and a $2 a month service charge. Barnes is not certain whether this type of thing is a violation of the state's theft-by-deception laws and statutes governing the sale of insurance and services requiring licenses. The investigation will clear up these uncertainties.

Medicare beneficiaries are not expected to pay for such services as these. Attending physicians can bill medicare with the same effort it takes to bill you. Insurance agencies who are on the up-and-up can and will expect their agents to provide such assistance when necessary.

Source: Carp News bulletin Vol. XVII, No. 11- Dec. 1976
Published by: Amer. Assoc of Retired Persons Washington D.C

FF-7-9-2

Nov 1, 1976

Bobby Raccoon

The raccoon's kitten, like the house cat's babes flubbs the first attempt at tree climbing. Going up for the first time is a great accomplishment, indeed, but the need for reverse action coming down is a frightening thing.. met with reluctance and great anxiety since it requires one to descend bottom first and I've never known a kitten babe that wasn't determined at first to do it head first. But who is there among us who would not hesitate to back into something.. he couldn't see?

Be that as it may, it was some weeks before Bobby surrendered to this need -- to descend rump first. Meantime I was often out at midnight or after in fair weather or foul trying to lay a long ladder purloined from the adjacent fire house or the painter's barn, against the trunk of the tallest tree in town, or having failed with the ladder just sitting there in the topmost branches crooning consolation while I held Bob and swiped blood off my legs at intervals -- just waiting.. for the village stragglers to go home and to bed.

One night having failed with the ladders I climbed up a well foliaged tree with several length of heavy white sheeting tied around my body for use in case Bob became hysterical and fought. In the interim while I was wrapping Bob preparing to lower him, gently -- a drunk had unobtrusively collapsed against the bowl of the tree -- where the shadow was deepest.

FF-7-h-1

Bobby was lowered on the bald head of the drunk who squalled like a panther. Bobby went into action mauled the drunk.. and ran for home with half of the white sheet billowing out behind him. He finally pulled free of it.. just as I hauled the other half of the sheeting back into the tree. Wrapping it around me I half fell half climbed down from the tree, siezed Bobbie's half of the sheeting and leaped behind a nearby hedge.

Meantime the inebriated one was flat of his back right in the center of the main artery of travel.. rolling, kicking and yelling while harshly applied brakes screamed and squeeled - and vehicles lined up bumper to bumper for two blocks. on other side -- I hid my sheets, an sauntered into the open, surreptiously. (spelling?)

Mrs. Smith, siezed my arm and said, toothlessly. "A large creature, big as a lion -- it -- it - jumped poor ol' Jo-Jo -- May the saints preserve us -- its a wonder his weak heart hadn't stopped," she gasped. With my eyes set on her orange hair which was ever a source of amazement to me, I replied absently; "Did it scream or growl. "Yes! Yes!" She shrieked "it was heard all over town."

"You heard it?" I ventured timidly; "did you see it?"

"What I saw looked more like a ghost," she yelled. "'tis God's mercy he wasn't killed but there he was poor soul.. wallowing + screaming there in the street. When I

FF-7-h-2

Taking advantage of her distraction and the general confusion -- I leaped into the shrubbery, gathered my shooting and rushed back home where Bobby was whimpering and waiting beside the door. He blew impatiently as I hugged him close. I put him to bed in my bed and covered him up. He pulled me down, patted my face - and licked my hand appreciatively, and was sound asleep almost immediately.

FF-7-h-3

AFFIDAVIT OF LARRY SCHACHT:

1. Larry requested anal sex with Jim Jones.
2. He was having trouble with impotency and insecurity at the time and subsequent to Jim's experience felt new acceptance and self worth.
3. The relationship gave him the resolution of a conflict for Larry and he has successfully since had a fulfilling hete sexual relationship.
4. Larry attributes his successful completi of medical school to Jim's deep concern.

FF-7-i-1

Georgetown, Guyana) s.s.

Affidavit of
Larry Schact

I, Larry Schact, being duly sworn, declare:

I wish to say that my friendship with Jim Jones has benefitted me in every possible way. Jim Jones has always shown great love and concern for me. He permitted me to accept my bisexual nature by having sexual relations with me at my request before I went to medical school. He penetrated me in the anus. At this time he showed me clearly that this did not change my personal worth and he told me not to worry about my sexual orientation. Others who had talked to me of their experiences with men said they usually lorded such an experience over them, thereby increasing their feelings of inadequacy. I had been having problems with impotency at the time and the sheer enjoyment for me of being in a totally passive role permitted me to subsequently have a fulfilling heterosexual relationship. If it were not for the acceptance he showed me I would definitely not have had the confidence to begin my medical training. This encouraged me to fulfill my goal to be of service to suffering humanity in the medical profession.

I am grateful for the help he gave me and I recognize the sacrifice he made in doing this in that it was obvious to me that his inclination was not directed toward another male, yet he was capable of making me feel totally accepted.

August 13, 1977

Signed: Lawrence Schacht

Witness: [illegible]

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-1-2

Georgetown, Guyana) S.S.

Affidavit of
Carolyn M. Layton

I, Carolyn Layton, being duly sworn, declare:

Several years ago while I was marriedto Larry Layton (who is still an active member of Peoples Temple) I was severely depressed. My husband at that time berated me constantly, undoubtably based on his own insecurities. Nonetheless, he had a tremendously negative effect on my own self image. I lost my self-confidence in my profession and was becoming nearly non-functional in all areas of my life. I expressed an interest in relating to Jim Jones sexually. Jim Jones did relate to me sexually. His total acceptance of me in an intimate way restored my faith in my own self-worth. My mental health was restored through this therapy and I was able to sustain a divorce without emotional scars. Without this, I would not have been able to endure the trauma of my marital situation. My former husband too was greatly appreciative of the help given me by Jim Jones.

Later, Jim Jones directed me on to the central principles which became the singularly most important values in my life. I can soundly attest to the effectiveness of this therapy at a critical time in my life. He is the only man who ever made me feel like I thought a woman should feel. This is not to say that I wouldn't enjoy sex with him to this day, but the pain and pressure I have seen people bring him in this dimension has taken care of the momentary desire. God, I don't know how he has stood the suffering and I clearly tested him and found no trace of masochism in him. He has been willing to endure this pain (and no one has suffered as he has in this area) purely for humanitarian goals which he has dedicated his life to.

August 13, 1977

Signed: Carolyn M. Layton

Witness: [illegible]
Commissioner of [illegible]
at Georgetown Guyana, South America

GUYANA REVENUE
1.50

FF-7-3

AFFIDAVIT OF MARIA KATSARIS:

1. Maria states she sought a sexual relationship with Jim Jones out of extreme insecurity and lack of self-confidence.
2. Jim's motivation was exclusively one of compassion for her, and Maria denys there could have been any selfish interest for him in it.
3. Based in unselfish love as the act was, became a turning point for her in self-acceptance and commitment to the same ge of humanitarian life that he exemplifies

FF-7 K-1

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss

North West District

Affidavit of

Maria Katsaris

I, Maria Katsaris, being duly sworn, declare:

I would like to state with the utmost conviction and sincerity that I know Jim Jones related to me sexually out of only the deepest compassion for me. At the time I had never had any type of relationship with a man mainly out of extreme insecurity and distrust of men. I had absolutely no confidence in myself and absolutely no feeling of selfworth. (I would also like to state that prior to becoming a member of Peoples Temple I had been in psychotherapy for over a year and seen three different therapists. I was primarily being seen by Murray Bilmes,PHd of Burlingame, California. I never felt any of this was beneficial.)

Jim Jones has been the first person to ever make me feel that I was of any worth. He has spent long hours building my confidence, to get me involved in interacting with other people and to come out of my"shell". At the time he related to me sexually, I knew he was doing this as a therapy to help me, and never did I think he had any selfish motivation or interest in it for himself. He helped me immeasurably by doing so and I sincerely believe it was a turning point for me. Also, I knew that it was not going to be an ongoing sexual affair. He related to me in a very compassionate, tender manner, and my feelings were his utmost and only consideration. I am convinced that this type of therapy and form of physical contact -not only the touch, but the sexual act itself- is very effective when performed by an unselfish and loving person as Jim Jones is.

I also want to make it completely clear that I firmly believe Jim Jones is the most compassionate, moral, ethical person I have met. He has proven beyond a shadow of a doubt that he is interested in the complete equality and fair treatment of all people, and has dedicated his life to erradicating the injustices in out society. The character he showed, helped me to overcome my preocupation with self and moved me to work for the same humanitarian goals he has exemplified.

Maria Katsaris

Dated August 13,1977

Witnesses:

GUYANA REVENUE 13/8 73

FF-7-K-2

AFFIDAVIT OF CHRISTINE LUCIENNES:

1. Christine was deeply depressed, had over-dosed on Quaalude and hospitalized.
2. Jim Jones shared several sexual experiences with Christine over 2 or 3 weeks.
3. Christine feels no romantic illusions were encouraged, but that she experienced real and loving acceptance from another human.
4. She feels these experiences helped her overcome the cycle of depression and guilt and helped her become a self-reliant peaceful person.
5. Christine requested this sexual experience of Jim.

FF-7-l-1

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss
North West District, Guyana

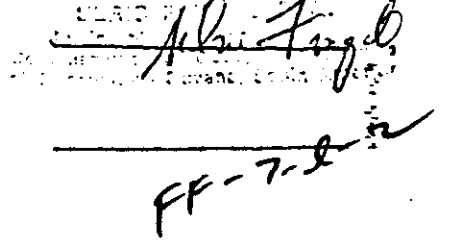
Affidavit of
CHRISTINE R. LUCIENTES

I, Christine R. Lucientes, being duly sworn, declare:

There was a period in my life when I was unusually depressed and had overdosed on quaalude. I was hospitalized for 3 days. After I was released I was even more depressed because of the guilt I felt for all the confusion I had caused. Jim Jones spoke to me very kindly of his concern about my self image. He very lovingly shared several sexual experiences with me over a two or three week period of time. He never fostered in me any romatical illusions, I knew that his expression was out of concern that I experience loving acceptance from another human. I never had expectations of any prolonged sexual relationship and his acceptance of me was so genuine that I never experienced a feeling of rejection. I am sure that the cycle of guilt, depression and guilt would have continued if it had not been for his sensitivity in the situation and I would have been unable to become a self-reliant, functioning and peaceful person without the feeling of acceptance I had received. Jim never made me feel guilt for requesting this sexual experience.

Christine R. Lucientes

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnessed:



FF-7-2

GUYANA REVENUE
13 8 77

Georgetown,
Guyana, South America } ss

Affidavit /s of

I, Rita Tupper, being duly sworn declare:

I have seen Grace Stoen treat her son, John, with much cruelty. She used to yell at him and lose control of her temper when he did not please her. I have seen her hit him repeatedly and cruelly when she was mad.

I have heard her tell Rev. Jim Jones that he could have the child and that she did not want him.

She has said many times she was unable to cope with the child. She neglected him, never bathing him regularly or feeding him properly. She was never home to care for John, always left him with someone else. Other people as busy as she was found ways to spend more time with their children, but Grace did not seem to care enough to work this out.

Grace continually pressured Rev. Jones to give her sexual attention, even though she knew he did not like that. She continued to bother him anyway.

She used to go into deep depressions and moodiness, and she used to say she wanted to destroy herself, and was unbalanced in her actions. She would scream and yell and go on for hours, and someone in the church would have to go over and assist her, to try and calm her down, which often took hours and hours.

She left her son John with Rev. Jones to care for while she was running around with Walter Jones, even though she was married at the time. She never once checked to see if John was o.k. On one vacation trip, which lasted several weeks, she never cared for the child or spent any time with him; instead she left him for someone else to care for.

Rita J. Tupper

Dated: 13 August, 1977

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
Commissioner of Oaths of the
Republic of Guyana

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-M

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Emmett Griffith Jr.

I, Emmett Griffith Jr, being duly sworn, declare:

Grace Stoen did some things that were shocking to me when I was about 16 or 17 years old. She would run across a room in her apartment totally nude and laugh at the reaction it caused, she would say, "Whats the matter, can't you take it?" She did this quite often.

She would make exceptions for certain people in her capacity as financial secretary and not require accounting for money she distributed from Peoples Temple funds. She told Joe Wilson and myself that we didn't need to worry about gas receipts, she didn't need them. We got gas money from her frequently.

I saw her on many occasions flaunt her relationship with Walter Jones in front of her son John. She would often leave the child behind to accompany Walter somewhere else.

Emmett Griffith Jr

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

at Georgetown, Guyana, S.A.

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-n

Georgetown
Guyana, South America } ss

Affidavit /s of

Terry Carter

I, Terry Carter, duly sworn declare:

In the fall of 1974 I had the occasion to travel from Redwood Valley, California to San Francisco with Grace Stoen and Tim Carter. I was shocked and upset by their behavior. This gave me my first real opportunity to observe Grace being flirtatious and sexually aggressive. Even though she was married and had a one-year old son, and even though Tim Carter was my brother, Grace was not embarrassed to flirt and finger Tim's hair while she was driving; and when we stopped for lunch, she lay beside Tim and they caressed each other. When I asked her where her son was, she was flippant as though she couldn't care less about him.

Grace's sexual impulsiveness and immaturity -- I would even say obsession, came out in other ways, too. For example, once when I was standing with her, and she was holding her son, the four Jones brothers, walked by, and she followed them with her eyes. She turned to me and said, "it's hard for me to remember they're just boys, if you know what I mean." She nudged me, and acted very foolish. She always seemed more interested in flirting with different men - or boys, than she was in her own child. (On the occasion I've described here, the oldest Jones son was only 17 and the youngest was , and Grace was 21 and married and a mother.)

Terry Carter

Dated: 13 August, 1977

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a
Commissioner of Oaths of the
Republic of Guyana

GUYANA REVENUE 13/8/77

FF-7-0

Affidavit #1 Tuesday, August 16, 1977

I, Timothy J. Carter, do hereby declare the following to be true and correct to the best of my knowledge and recollection.

Starting in approximately July of 1973 I became close friends with Grace Gulch Steen, who was then legally married and living with Timothy O. Steen. Subsequently we became "lovers", though we actually never had sexual intercourse, did frequently engage in petting, fondling, and "making out" with each other. In October, 1973, Grace Steen did ask me to have intercourse with her: "[redacted]" This took ~~was~~ place in her home, in her bedroom (at that time she and Tim Steen were living on Eastside Grigello Dr. in Ukiah, CA. Her son, John Steen, who she admitted to me was fathered by Jim Jones, was in the house at the time, asleep.)

b7C

I initially learned that the actual father of John Steen was Jim Jones on September 23, 1973, when Jim Jones told me of the relationship he had had with Grace Steen at her husband's request.

1 C 6/77 MR TC

Grace Steen had an open, deep hatred for Tim Steen, which she spoke openly of to me and to others. She would call him dir-

FF-7-P-1

ogatory names, such as "squatty-body". She complained of him as being an incompetent lover and insensitive husband, and said she could never "get back together" with Tim. She openly said that "I hate Tim Sloen" She never considered Tim to have the right to call John his son, and would make comments such as, "he's my son, not yours." She did tell me once that she would fight to ever giving custody of John to Tim Sloen, though she did say that she would give custody of John to Jim Jones, since he was the real father. This type of dialogue was set in terms of postulation, not as something inevitable. Grace spoke of the "pain" the birth of John had put her through (emotional pain), and said if she had to ~~to~~ do it over, she wouldn't. She admitted to me that Jim Jones had used ~~birth~~ ~~birth~~ ~~so~~ contraceptives to try and avoid any impregnation.

Grace was not aware that Jim and others knew of my relationship with her, and we would see each other on the sneak either in her office early in the morning, by taking rides out in the country, or she would leave her front door open for me to sneak in. She was highly paranoid of being confronted in P.C. over our relationship.

C 8/17/77
T.C.

She was very concerned about con-

FF-7-P-2

cealing the identity of John's real father, and would mention people outside of P.C. that she was afraid knew about it. Liz Foreman was one person in particular who she thought knew & would talk about it through the church. She would talk about what would happen "if it ever got out", as if Jim's effectiveness as a leader would be severely damaged if it did.

Grace Stoen was a very vindictive person, and told me that she "never forgets" if somebody would offend her or screw her over. She made frequent references to the "blond haired, blue-eyed, pink-tittied bitches" that Tim Stoen was supposedly attracted to, or who were supposedly close to Jim. I interpreted this primarily as jealousy of Marcelline Jones, Jim Jones' wife.

Graces concern for her image over ~~the~~ her concern for her child became glaringly apparant to me when, during a P.C. confrontation, she said "I swear on my childs life that I never said that" when I exposed her asking me to make love to her.

Timothy J. Carter

August 17, 1977
State of New
County of Queens
Max Rabinowitz

MAX RABINOWITZ
NOTARY PUBLIC, State of New York
Qualified in Queens County
Term Expires March 30, 1978

FF-7-P-3

AFFIDAVIT

STATE OF CALIFORNIA }
COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO } SS.

I, the undersigned, depose and say as follows:

On December 30, 1975, at approximately 4:45 A.M. I answered the pay telephone located in the lobby of the Peoples Temple Church at 1859 Geary Street in San Francisco. A muffled male voice spoke and stated he was Elmer Mertle. He asked to speak to Chaikin (who is one of the attornies on the staff of the church). I said that if he would give me his phone number I would have Chaikin call him back. He then said never mind, just tell him "Advise him to meet our demands." I again asked him to give me his telephone number. Then he again repeated what he had said before. Then he hung up. That is all of the conversation that took place.

DATED this 30th day of December, 1975, at San Francisco, California.

Cleveland Jackson

SUBSCRIBED to and SWORN before me, a Notary Public in and for the County of Mendocino this 30th day of December, 1975.

seal

_____

FF-7-8

AFFIDAVIT

STATE OF CALIFORNIA }
COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO } ss.

We, the undersigned, depose and say as follows:

At about 3:10 A.M. on December 30, 1975 each of us was standing in the front vestibule of the Peoples Temple Church at 1859 Geary in San Francisco, or was located in the lobby of the church looking out the peephole onto the street. This is not a usual proceedure at the church but since a drunken man had come by that afternoon threatening his wife who is a member, we were keeping a lookout.

At that time each of us saw Deanna Mertle, whom we recognized because each of us had known her for several years, come to the front gate which is of wrought iron, tried to give a note to the person at the gate, and said "Give this message to the Pastor", when the note was not accepted she slid it under the gate and left.

DATED this 30th day of December, 1975, at San Francisco, CAlifornia.

Johnnie Mae Yates
Clark Lord Jack
Armeela Tardy

SUBSCRIBED to and SWORN before me, a Notary Public in and for the County of Mendocino this 30th day of December, 1975.

seal _____

FF-7-8

State of California)
City and County of San Francisco) ss.

AFFIDAVIT OF
DEBORAH BLAKEY

I, Deborah Blakey, being duly sworn, declare:

I was a close friend of Grace Gretch Stoen. She would often confide and talk with me especially when I was newer into the Temple organization and I didn't know too many people. Her son, she told me, was Bishop Jim Jones' child. I was not shocked, as the child John has black hair as does Bishop Jones. Grace had always died hers black to hide the vast difference between her child John and his supposed father who also had brown hair. Often people would remark that John was the "spitting image" of Bishop Jones and she would never say a word to the contrary. She was always very forward and tried to act much more familiar with Jim than did any other person that would come forward and talk with him. It was evident from the beginning that John was Jim's child. Jim would spend long hours with the child and they were such sensitive and warm moments. The acclaimed father, Timothy Stoen, was never that warm to the child although he pretended to be. There was always doubt in everyone's mind about the way that Tim treated little John. Grace would often point to Jim and say to John,"Go and see daddy." John would often climb the stairs to the Bishop's apartment and say that he was going to see his daddy.

There was never any question about Jim being the true

FF-7-5-1

father of John. There was always doubt though about Tim being the dad. They don't have anything that is similar in their features. Jim has always had trouble with his kidneys and ears. So has his other known natural son Steve and so has John. The physical health problems have been transmitted to both his sons, which is even additional proof that John is the natural blood son to Bishop Jones.

Dated this 26 day of August, 1977.

Deborah Blaly

Subscribed and sworn
before me, a Notary Public
in and for the State of California

James R. Randolph
NOTARY PUBLIC

Official Seal
James R. Randolph
Notary Public - Calif.
Principal Office in
Mendocino County
My commission expires Oct. 7, 1978

FF-7-5-2

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss.
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Danny K. Kutulas

I, Danny K. Kutulas, being duly sworn declare:

In the Fall of 1975 Grace Stoen stayed in my apartment at 1435 Alvarado Terrace, Rm 303 Los Angeles, Calif., as a house guest. Grace was aware of my marital problems and asked, "[redacted] She was wearing a thin nightgown and threw her arms out dramatically. I said, "You're nuts." and walked out of the apartment. This was on a Sunday morning.

b7c

Danny K. Kutulas

Dated August 14, 1977

Witnessed:

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-47-k

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Danny K. Kutulas

I, Danny K. Kutulas, being duly sworn, declare:

b7c

Grace was one of my house guests in my apartment in the Fall of 1975. She was aware of my serious marital problems at the time. On the occasion that the others left the apartment Grace, who was clad in a thin gown, threw open her arms and said, [redacted] I said, "You're nuts." and walked out of the apartment. I feel this typlifies her immature narcissism.

Danny K. Kutulas

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-U

Georgetown) s.s. Affidavit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Lynetta P. Jones

I, Lynetta P. Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

These are my experiences and observations:

I remember on many occasions hearing the phone ring in our home in Redwood Valley where I lived with my son James Jones, and his family. I answered the phone on several occasions myself to hear Grace Stoen tearfully asking to speak to Jim. She would talk with him for hours. I would hear him while I was working in the kitchen trying to reassure her or counsel her on various matters. She did this repeatedly and even came to the parsonage herself in this condition a couple of times. She seemed to have no regard for those around her. She cried in front of the other children in the house (at that time they were teenagers) and even attempted to discuss her problems with them until my son noticed and intervened, demanding of her not to do this. My son had apprised the entire house of the situation, and if he had not her hysteria would have necessitated it since she constantly manifested such bizarre behavior.

I remember once overhearing her threaten to kill Tim Stoen. Much of the time she seemed perturbed about him and the time he spent with her.

We often took care of little John in the house as she seemed very unable to meet his most basic needs. He visited with us on many nights and never wanted to go back home after being in the house with us.

My own opinion on the matter of little John's future is that it would be the total destruction of a human being to send him back to his mother.

Lynetta P. Jones

Dated: August 14, 1977
Witnesses: [illegible]

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-V

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss

North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of

Joseph Wilson

I, Joseph Wilson, being duly sworn, declare:

I was a frequent house guest of the Stoen's and as a consequence was exposed to some bizarre behaviour on the part of Grace Stoen. She often wrestled with me and brushed against my privates in a rough manner, obviously attempting sexual stimulation. She would then say, "What's the matter, can't you take it?" On other occasions she would run in front of me totally nude and ask same question, above mentioned. She also did this in front of me in the presence of Emmett Griffith, Jr.

I began wondering how she kept her accounting in order when she handled some of the finances because she would give me gas money from church funds and not require receipts nor an accounting of any kind. This happened often and regularly. I saw her give Melanie Briedenbach money for personal clothing from the petty cash box in the church office.

She didn't spend time with her son like she should have, and I know she had plenty of spare time because she frequently took me out to dinner, several times driving all the way to San Francisco from Redwood Valley, just to eat at a resteraunt. This is a six hour drive both ways alone.

On other occasions I saw her neglect her son for the sake of her affair with Walter Jones, many times she would leave John with me or other people and leave with Walter. This caused John a great deal of anxiety and tears. She even went as far as to push John aside, drop his hand, take Walters hand and leave.

Joseph Wilson

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnessed:

of Georgetown Guyana, South America

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-W

Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Carolyn Layton

I, Carolyn M. Layton, being duly sworn, declare:

As a member of People's Temple and a counselor in the organization for a long time I have had the following experiences relating to Grace Stoen.

On one occasion shortly after John Stoen was born Grace went up to the alter of the Church to talk to Jim Jones, the pastor. She was crying and he called me up to talk with her as well. She complained that she felt like committing suicide and was unhappy with Tim Stoen as her husband. She suggested marrying Jim Jones. Jim was very kind to her saying this was not possible. He then called up her husband Tim to let him know how she was feeling so he could counsel with her.

On another occasion I went to Grace's house and she was taking care of John. He was quite young. She was sobbing and crying loudly about her problems while holding him. At the time I thought it was very inappropriate that she be demonstrating such strong depression in front of the child. She did this often.

Grace constantly complained that people slighted her and that she was not treated well by people. Considering the kind of emotional pressure she placed on everyone around her I thought such an accusation was utterly ridiculous and I found people to be extremely tolerant of her. She related like a child to almost all adults around her, requiring constant praise and reassurance in order to function.

She was very flirtatous around teenage boys and I remember on one occasion she kissed Vincent Lopez on the lips which I felt entirely inappropriate considering the difficult emotional background he came from. She did the same thing to her son John. Other young men complained of similar approaches by her.

Grace Stoen is an emotional cripple. Because of her serious emotional problems I definitely feel she should not be allowed to remove John from his present very satisfying environment. I have known Grace all the years she has been in Peoples Temple. I remember the very first time she attended. I can say with upmost conviction she was given every possible opportunity to grow; and was given far more hours of counseling time and attention than almost any troubled person who came to People's Temple for help. I saw her talk to Jim Jones for so many hours that he looked like he were about to pass out from exhaustion. In fact on one occasion I saw Jim Jones fall while talking to her and we had to call insome medical people to administer oxygen.

I fully expect that as soon as this affidavit is made known to her she will manufacture the same lies about me that she has obviously done about Jim Jones, but I write this knowing full well that with her gross immaturities she will undoubtably retaliate in some form or another. I have heard her make threats of retaliation against people before, but I feel I must tell the real facts which I am familiar with regarding Grace regardless of the consequences.

Carolyn M. Layton

dated Aug. 14, 1977

Witnessed:

GUYANA REVENUE 13 2 77

FF-7-X

DECLARATION OF MARCELLINE JONES

I, MARCELLINE JONES, declare under penalty of perjury that the following is true and correct:

In December 1974 I participated in a trip to Guyana. I saw Grace Stoen in Guyana at that time; she had come with the group of members of Peoples Temple on the flight to Guyana and left with them when they returned to the states.

Dated this 18th day of August, 1977.

Marcelline Jones

FF-7-4

DECLARATION OF JUNE B. CRYM

I, JUNE B. CRYM, declare under penalty of perjury that the following is true and correct:

In the latter part of December 1974 I took a flight to the agricultural mission of Peoples Temple in Guyana, with several other Peoples Temple members. On that same flight with me was Grace Stoen. We traveled to Georgetown, took a short flight to Port Kaituma, and stayed there for about 2 weeks. I shared the same room with Grace Stoen in Port Kaituma for those two weeks. Then we traveled back to Georgetown, and flew home to the States, on the same plane.

Dated this 18th day of August, 1977.

June B. Crym

FF-7-7

POSTCARD FROM TIM STOEN TO EUGENE CHAIKIN

1. Dated March 18, 1977
2. Tim is in Guyana, with John, says how well John is doing and how good the education program is.
3. Stoen claims John as his son: "My son, John Victor, is with me, and doing great.

FF-7-aa-1

DEAR GENE,

AM REALLY ENJOYING GUYANA. THE PEOPLE ARE SO CONSIDERATE AND HELPFUL. AM VERY IMPRESSED BY THE GOVERNMENT LEADERS.

MY SON, JOHN VICTOR, IS WITH ME AND DOING GREAT. HE CAN READ, HAS DEVELOPED HIS MOTOR COORDINATION TREMENDOUSLY, AND IS LEARNING ALL KINDS OF INTERESTING THINGS ABOUT NATURE. TOM GRUBBS AND HIS OTHER TEACHERS ARE GIFTED THEORETICALLY AND PRACTICALLY. HE IS RECEIVING LOTS OF LOVE AND AFFECTION, AND IS HAPPY AS A LARK.

HAVE BEEN ATTENDING TO VARIOUS LEGAL MATTERS. WILL BE REPORTING ON SOON.

REGARDS TO ALL. SINCERELY, Timothy Allen

7 - 18 MAR 1977 GUYANA

GUYANA MOVING FORWARD 25¢

Post Card Guyana

EUGENE CHAIKIN, ESQUIRE

P.O. BOX 15023

SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA

94115

U.S.A.

AIR MAIL

Pub. by Waring & Gillow Limited, Georgetown, Guyana
Georgetown, Guyana South America
DT-81728-C © 1971 D.P.

FF-7-aa-2

DECLARATION OF RICHARD TROPP

I, RICHARD TROPP, hereby declare under penalty of perjury that the following is true and correct:

I participated in a two week excursion trip to Guyana in December 1974. On the trip with me was Grace Stoen. She was on the airline flight both coming and going from the church's agricultural mission in Guyana.

Dated this 18th day of August, 1977.

Richard D Tropp

FF-7-66

AFFIDAVIT OF PATTY CARTWELL.

1. Patty witnessed Grace pressure JIm Jones incessantly for sex.
2. Grace threatened suicide on numerous occasions, obsessed with the idea of sex with Jim.
3. Grace manipulated Tim Stoen and Jim to the point they decided sex with Jim was in hers, Tim's, and the church's best interes The encounter took place in Patty's home.
4. Grace threatened to kill her husband.
5. Jim used contraceptives and Grace swore she was using pills. Later she laughed and

FF-7-cc+1

said she had not used pills.

Patty heard Tim Stoen say he wanted Grace to have a child by Jim Jones.

FF-7-cc-2

Georgetown,
Guyana, South America } ss

Affidavit /s of

Patty Cartwell

I, Patty Cartwell, being duly sworn declare:

I have observed how one Grace Stoen pressured Rev. Jim Jones repeatedly for sex. Grace would call me on the phone and cry, and then come over to my house where I lived close to Rev. Jones' parsonage home. She would ask Jim over and over for sex.

She was aware Jim did not want her in a sexual encounter. Jim was very kind and always compassionate. Grace would still continue on this insane issue of sex. She appeared to be obsessed with wanting sex with Jim Jones. She threatened suicide on numerous occassions.

And then I heard Tim Stoen ask Rev. Jones in the parking lot to have sex with Grace, because he (Tim) was afraid she would leave him and try to hurt the Peoples Temple cause and bring public embarrassment to Jim Jones. So then Jim agreed, and in February or March, 1972, he did have sex with Grace at my house. She got more demanding after that and more threats came from her. Suicide and threats of hurting the cause. Numerous threats to kill her husband were made. Jim had sex with her again, [redacted] Jim did everything to prevent any pregnancies. We used prophylactics, too. Grace swore she was taking birth control pills, but later laughed and said she wasn't.

b7c

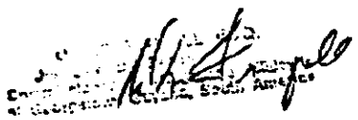
I later heard Tim Stoen say he wanted Grace to have a child by Jim Jones, as he thought that might settle her down. I don't know just what he meant, but Tim seemed to want to help people, though I wasn't around him enough to know for sure.

When Grace got pregnant that began a nightmare.

Mrs Patty Cartwell

Dated: 13, August, 1977

Subscribed to and sworn before the
Commissioner of Oaths of the
Republic of Guyana



FF-7-cc-3

POWER OF ATTORNEY

I, the undersigned, am the father of John V. Stoen, a minor of the age of 4.

I hereby name and appoint James W. Jones, Maria Katsaris, Joyce Touchette, Paula Adams, Jan Wilsey, Debbie Touchette, Helen Swinney, and Eva Pugh, jointly and severally, my attorney(s) in fact with full power and authority to take all steps, exercise all powers and rights, that I might do in connection with said minor. Without limiting the generality of the foregoing, I specifically authorize her/him/them to procure any and all medical and hospital/dental care that may be necessary or desireable; to apply for passports or other travel documents on said minor's behalf; arrange for said minor to travel or travel with them out of the country; place him in any public or private school that she/he/they may deem appropriate; and to do any and all action that she/he/they deem(s) appropriate for my said son's wellbeing.

Executed on September 30, 1976 at San Francisco, California.

Timothy O. Stoen

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 30 day of September, 1976.

Martha E. Klingman

MARTHA E. KLINGMAN
NOTARY PUBLIC-CALIFORNIA
CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO
My Commission Expires April 5, 1980

FF-7-dd

146/76

R. 3E 49:572
Rec. Fee. $1.00
2 Copies $1.20
$2.20

5. 2. 76.

GUYANA

COUNTY OF DEMERARA

POWER OF ATTORNEY

BE IT KNOWN that on this 20th day of January 1976 before me A. O. H. R. HOLDER Notary Public A Notary Public practising in the State of Guyana, personally came and appeared DAVID ROTT JACKSON, of Jonestown, Port Kaituma, North West Region, State of Guyana, South America.

WHICH APPEARER stated and declared that for divers good causes and reasons he has made, nominated, constituted and appointed PAULA ADAMS and JOYCE TOUCHETTE, both of Lot 121, Third Street, Alberttown, Georgetown, Demerara, Guyana, jointly and severally to be his true and lawful Attorneys in the State of Guyana until revocation hereof, to represent him in all matters, circumstances and things wherein he or those whom he represents may be interested or concerned including the following:

THE DEEDS REGISTRY GUYANA

1. To purchase and sell property whether real or personal movable or immovable, and to grant and take on lease all property wheresoever whether real or personal and/or to receive and pass all transports and leases thereof and to accept any Bill of Exchange or Mortgage on all or any of such property and on payment being made to cancel documents in connection therewith and to appear before any Judge of the High Court or any Registrar or other Officer of the High Court of the Supreme Court of Judicature or any Magistrate or Minister or Justice for all or any of the aforesaid purposes.

2. To enter into, sign, execute and deliver all contracts, deeds, documents, agreements, guarantees, bonds or other documents of a like nature, and to open and operate a bank account in any of the banks in Guyana in the name of the Appearer.

3. AND generally for him and in his name, to collect, ask

FF-7-

for, demand, sur for, levy, recover and receive of and from all and every person and persons whomsoever all and every sum or sums of money, principal and interest, costs, charges, expenses, rents and arrears of rent, goods, wares, and debts, merchandise, effects and things whatsoever which any person or persons whomsoever may bow or at any time hereafter have in his or her, or their hands, custody or possession due, owing and payable or belongingto him or upon or by virtue of any bill of exchange, telegraphic trade, dealings, or otherwise, howsoever nothing excepted or reversed, and for the purpose aforesaid to account, and to call to account and reckoning and view, examine, state, settle and adjust all accounts and balances thereof, to receive and on receipt of the same or of any part thereof and of any or every sum or sums of money to be received by the said Attorneys, and to grant good and sufficient receipts, realeases or discharges for the same in due form of law and in case of refusal and delay by or on part of all or any person or persons whomsoever to make and render just and true account, payment and satisfaction in the premises thereto to compel them and to effectually prosecute one or more suits, action or actions before all Courts and before all Judges, Magistrates, Justices and Ministers of the Law as Complainants, Plaintiffs or defendants, as the case may be, and then and there to prosecute, claim, demand, answer and reply in and to all suits, matters and causes and to defend any actions or suits, consent to sentence as the case may be that may be brought or taken against him by any person or persons whomsoever and to take all necessary legal proceedings and to pursue, impede, seize, detain, sequester, arrest, attach, imprison, condemn, and out of prison again to release and deliver also to compound, compromise, conclude and agree by arbitration and generally in and about the premises to do, perform, transact and accomplish, all and whatever further I may from time to time direct by letter, or other written instruments as fully and effectually as he could himself do and perform

DEEDS REGISTRY GUYANA

FF-7-eel-2

the said if personally present and acting therein and all with the powers of assumption, substitution and surrogation, he hereby ratifies and confirms and promising and agreeing to confirm, ratify and allow all and whatever his said Attorneys or other Atrorneys who may be assumed or substituted or surrogated to act herein, shall or may be lawfully liable to do or cause to be done in and about the premises under and by virtue of these presents.

THUS DONE AND SIGNED at the City of Georgetown, County of Demerara, Guyana, datum ut supra, in the presence of the subscribing witnesses.

THE DEEDS REGISTRY GUYANA

David Betts Jackson
ATTESTOR

WITNESSES:

1.

2.

AND IN MY PRESENCE

A. O. N. R. HOLDER GEORGETOWN GUYANA South America NOTARY PUBLIC

QUOD ATTESTOR
A NOTARY PUBLIC

Stamp cancelled $5.00.

A TRUE COPY of the orignal which was registered in the Deeds Registry at Georgetown, Demerara, Guyana, on the 5th day of February, 1976.

Assistant Sworn Clerk
5.2.76.

FF-7-ee-3

Georgetown,
Guyana, South America } ss

Affidavit of

Carolyn Looman

I, Carolyn Looman, duly sworn declare:

Grace Stoen used to alarm me very much with the way she treated her child, John. More than any other mother in Peoples Temple, she used to scream and yell at him for nothing, even when he was still small. She would spank him almost to the point of beating him, for some slight childlike thing. Even as a two or three year old John was exceptionally bright and sensitive, and more than most children that age he would respond beautifullly to reasoning. I am absolutely certain there was no justification for the extreme reactions she had against John. She would smother him with affection one moment and then turn on him very harshly the next. Grace was frequently very busy, but other mothers under similar pressure did not react at all with the cruelty that Grace showed toward John. Actually, though she had moments of sensitivity, she, more than any other person in Peoples Temple, would do things to others that I thought were just downright mean. I tried to overlook this streak in her because she was a hard worker and I assumed she must have a fair amount of human concern, but, in fact it always bothered me that she would do mean things even when there was nothing to provoke her.

Carolyn Looman

Dated: August 12, 1977

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a
Commissioner of Oaths of the
Republic of Guyana

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7

Jonestown, (Port Kaituma) ss
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Melanie Briedenbech

I, Melanie Briedenbech being duly sworn, declare:

I resided with the Stoens for one year. One afternoon after napping I remade Grace's bed, I discovered under her mattress a white envelope full of money. I never saw so much money in my life and counted out five thousand dollars, I put it back under the mattress. One week later Grace Stoen left home to go with her boyfriend Walter Jones.

Melanie Briedenbech

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

FF-7-99

Georg..own, Guyana) s.s.

A..davit of
Carolyn M. Layton

I, Carolyn M. Layton, being duly sworn, declare:

As a member of Peoples Temple and a counselor in the organization for a long time, I have had several experiences relating to Grace Stoen which the following will describe.

On one occasion shortly after John Stoen was born Grace Stoen came up to the alter of the church to talk to Jim Jones. She was crying and he called my up to talk to her as well. She complained that she felt like commiting suicide and was unhappy with Tim Stoen as her husband. She suggested marrying Jim Jones. Jim said to her very kindly that this was not possible. He then called up her husband Tim to let him know how she was feeling so he could counsel with her.

On another occasion I went to Grace's house and she was taking care of John. He was quite young. She was sitting and crying loudly about her problems while holding her son John. At the time I thought it was very inappropriate that she be demonstrating such strong depression in front of the child. She did this often.

Grace constantly complained that people slighted her and that she was not treated well by people. Considering the kind of emotional pressure she placed on everyone around her I thought such an accusation was utterly ridiculous. I found people to be extremely tolerant of her. She responded like a child to almost all adults around her, requiring constant praise and reassurance in order to function.

Grace was very flirtatious around teenage boys and I remember her kissing Vincent Lopez on the lips one time. Another time she kissed John in the mouth in front of me. Other young men complained of similar approaches made by her.

Grace Stoen is an emotional cirpple. Because of her serious emotional problems I definitely feel she should not be allowed to remove John from his present very satisfying environment. I have known Grace all the years she has been in Peoples Temple. I can say with utmost conviction that she was given every possible opportunity to grow; she was given far more hours of counseling time and attention than almost any other troubled person who came to the Temple for help. I saw her talk to Jim Jones until he looked as if he were about to pass out. One time while she was talking to him, I saw him fall to his knees and medical personnel had to come and administer oxygen to him. From my viewpoint he gave all that he could to help her and she took all she could. It would be cruel and inhumane to take John Stoen from his father and return him to his mother.

August 13, 1977

Signed: Carolyn M. Layton

Witness: [illegible]
[illegible] of Georgetown Guyana, South America

FF-7-hh

Georgetown) s.s. Affidavit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Lynetta P. Jones

I, Lynetta P. Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

These are my experiences and observations:

I remember on many occasions hearing the phone ring in our home in Redwood Valley where I lived with my son James Jones, and his family. I answered the phone on several occasions myself to hear Grace Stoen tearfully asking to speak to Jim. She would talk with him for hours. I would hear him while I was working in the kitchen trying to reassure her or counsel her on various matters. She did this repeatedly and even came to the parsonage herself in this condition a couple of times. She seemed to have no regard for those around her. She cried in front of the other children in the house (at that time they were teenagers) and even attempted to discuss her problems with them until my son noticed and intervened, demanding of her not to do this. My son had apprised the entire house of the situation, and if he had not her hysteria would have necessitated it since she constantly manifested such bizarre behavior.

I remember once overhearing her threaten to kill Tim Stoen. Much of the time she seemed perturbed about him and the time he spent with her.

We often took care of little John in the house as she seemed very unable to meet his most basic needs. He visited with us on many nights and never wanted to go back home after being in the house with us.

My own opinion on the matter of little John's future is that it would be the total destruction of a human being to send him back to his mother.

Lynetta P. Jones

Dated: August 14, 1977

Witnesses:

GUYANA REVENUE

FF-7-ii